

IMM-Rapport nr 1/2020

Environmental and lifestyle factors related to development of diabetes

Miljöfaktorer och levnadsvanor relaterade till utvecklandet av diabetes

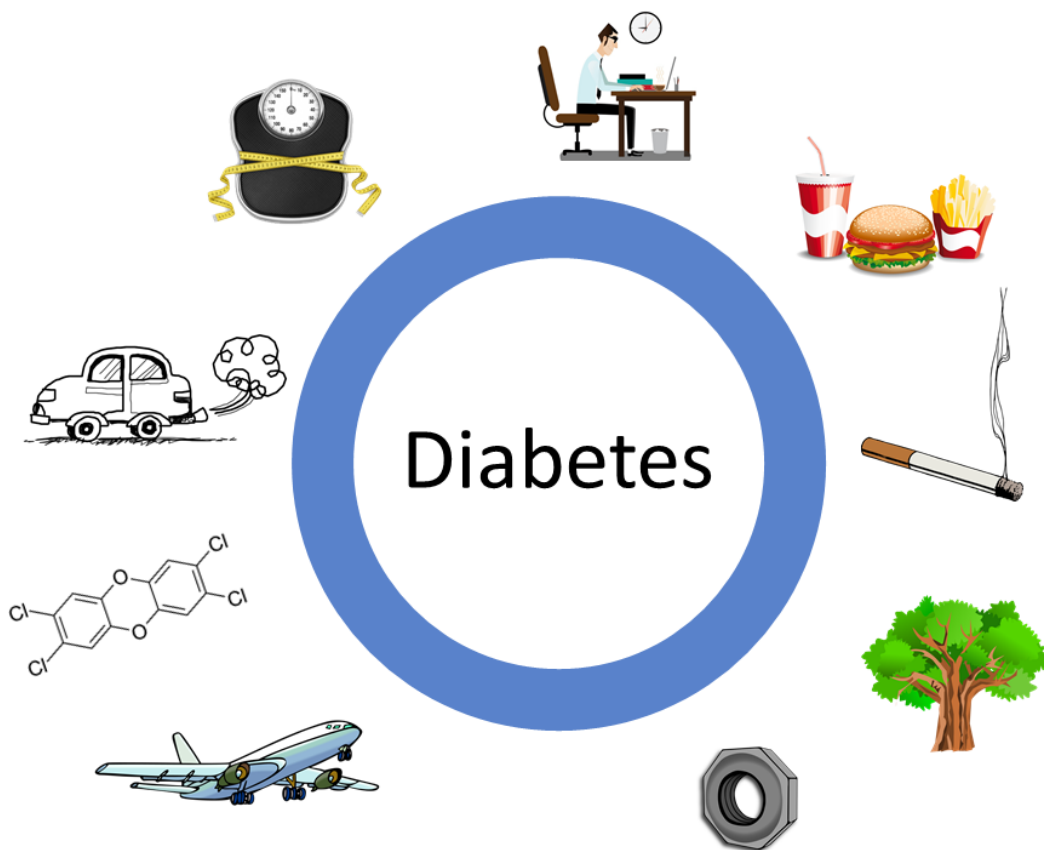
IMM

Institute of Environmental Medicine
Institutet för miljömedicin



**Karolinska
Institutet**

ENVIRONMENTAL AND LIFESTYLE FACTORS RELATED TO DEVELOPMENT OF DIABETES



MILJÖFAKTORER OCH LEVNADSVANOR RELATERADE TILL UTVECKLANDET AV DIABETES

Published by Karolinska Institutet.

Printed by Åtta.45 Tryckeri AB, Järfälla

© Institute of Environmental Medicine/Institutet för miljömedicin, 2020

ISSN-1100-732X

PREFACE

This report summarizes existing research on the relationship between lifestyle, environmental factors and the risk of diabetes. The report is prompted by an increased interest in the possible importance of environmental factors in the development of diabetes. Our emphasis is on type 2 diabetes, which is the most common form of diabetes, and the diabetes type most extensively researched. In addition, the more limited research on the influence of lifestyle and the environment for development of autoimmune forms of diabetes, such as type 1 diabetes and LADA (latent autoimmune diabetes in adults), is discussed. Lifestyle factors covered by the report include obesity, physical activity, tobacco use and dietary habits and among environmental factors we have included environmental chemicals, metals, noise, air pollution, and green environments. In addition, infections are discussed in relation to autoimmune diabetes. The aim of the report is to summarize current knowledge in the area and to point at knowledge gaps and further research needs. The report is published by the Institute of Environmental Medicine (IMM), a department at Karolinska Institutet where research is conducted on the influence of the environment on disease development. IMM also provides Swedish authorities with expertise in environmental health risk assessment. The report is authored by researchers active at IMM in the areas of lifestyle, environmental factors, and diabetes. Diabetes is a very common disease and the prevalence is increasing in Sweden as well as globally. Knowledge about the influence of lifestyle and environmental factors on diabetes risk is important as these factors are potentially modifiable and may be targeted in the prevention of diabetes.

FÖRORD

I denna rapport sammanfattas befintlig forskning kring sambandet mellan levnadsvanor, miljöfaktorer och risken för diabetes. Rapporten föranleds av ett ökat intresse kring den möjliga betydelsen av miljöfaktorer vid utvecklandet av diabetes. Tonvikten ligger på typ 2-diabetes som är den vanligaste formen av diabetes, för vilken kunskapsunderlaget också är mest omfattande. Utöver detta diskuteras den mer begränsade forskningen kring betydelsen av levnadsvanor och miljö för utvecklandet av autoimmuna former av diabetes som typ 1-diabetes och LADA (latent autoimmun diabetes hos vuxna). Till levnadsvanor som berörs i rapporten hör övervikt, fysisk aktivitet, tobaksbruk och kostvanor och bland miljöfaktorer behandlas vissa kemikalier, metaller, luftföroreningar, buller, samt mängden grönska i närområdet. Betydelsen av infektioner diskuteras också i relation till autoimmun diabetes. Syftet är att ge ett kunskapsunderlag samt peka på kunskapsluckor där behovet av ytterligare forskning är särskilt stort. Rapporten är skriven på engelska för att göra den tillgänglig för en internationell publik. En omfattande svensk sammanfattning finns på sidorna 7-12. Rapporten är utgiven av Institutet för Miljömedicin (IMM), en institution vid Karolinska Institutet där man bedriver forskning kring miljöns betydelse för sjukdomsutveckling. IMM är också ett nationellt expertorgan inom miljömedicinsk riskbedömning. Medverkar i rapporten gör flera av IMM:s forskare verksamma inom forskning kring miljöfaktorer, levnadsvanor och diabetes. Diabetes är en mycket vanlig sjukdom vars förekomst ökar i Sverige liksom i resten av världen. Kunskap om hur levnadsvanor och miljöfaktorer påverkar risken att utveckla diabetes är viktig eftersom dessa faktorer går att påverka och därmed kan bidra till att minska insjuknandet.

CONTENTS

Authors	5
Sammanfattning.....	7
Summary	13
Diabetes.....	19
Methodology.....	27
Lifestyle.....	29
Diet	39
Environmental chemicals.....	51
Metals.....	69
Air pollution and noise.....	83
Conclusions.....	107
Research needs	109
Abbreviations	111

AUTHORS



Sofia Carlsson (Editor)

Associate professor of epidemiology at IMM. Conducts research on the occurrence, risk factors and complications of diabetes in adults.



Anna Beronius

Toxicologist, researcher and teacher at IMM. Conducts research on methods for testing and health risk assessment of chemicals with focus on endocrine disrupting chemicals and chemical mixtures.



Carolina Donat-Vargas

PhD in preventive medicine and public health. Conducts research on the impact of diet and food contaminants on population health at IMM and at IMDEA (Institute on Food & Health Sciences), Madrid, Spain.



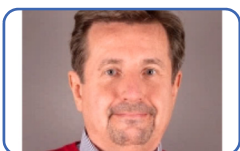
Josefin Edwall Löfvenborg

Nutritionist with a PhD in Epidemiology. Conducts research on the influence of diet in the etiology of diabetes at IMM.



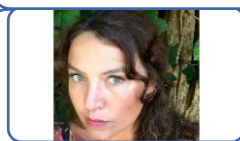
Maria Kippler

Associate professor of environmental medicine at IMM. Conducts research on the influence of early life exposure to environmental pollutants, in particular metals, on child health and development.



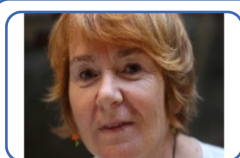
Göran Pershagen

Professor at IMM. Since many years involved in epidemiological research on environmental causes of disease, such as air pollution and noise.



Mare Löhmus Sundström

Associate professor at IMM. Researching associations between climate change and health, as well as urban greenness and health.



Agneta Åkesson

Professor of epidemiology at IMM with focus on nutrition and toxicology. Conducts research on how diet, lifestyle and environmental pollutants affect health.

SAMMANFATTNING

BAKGRUND

Diabetes är vanlig sjukdom vars förekomst ökar världen över. I Sverige har 8 % av den vuxna befolkningen diabetes och förekomsten spås öka till 10 % år 2050. Den ökande diabetesförekomsten drivs i första hand av en åldrande befolkning samt förbättrad överlevnad bland personer som drabbats av diabetes. Diabetes ökar risken för allvarliga sjukdomar som hjärtinfarkt, stroke och förtida död. Sjukdomen leder inte bara till lidande för den enskilde utan medför också höga och stigande samhällskostnader för vård och produktionsbortfall.

Diabetes är ett samlingsnamn för en grupp metabola sjukdomar som alla kännetecknas av en oförmåga att hålla blodsockernivåerna på en jämn nivå, men där flera olika sjukdomsmekanismer kan vara involverade. Kroniskt förhöjda blodsockernivåer ger på sikt skador i nerver och blodkärl. Typ 2-diabetes är den vanligaste diabetesformen och svarar för >85 % av alla fall. Sjukdomen orsakas av en kombination av nedsatt insulinkänslighet, s.k. insulinresistens, och defekt insulinfrisättning. Den drabbar i första hand vuxna och risken ökar kraftigt med stigande ålder. Typ 1-diabetes är en autoimmun sjukdom som orsakas av att det egna immunförsvaret förstör de insulinproducerande beta-cellerna. Detta resulterar i irreversibel insulinbrist och sjukdomen kräver därför livslång insulinbehandling. Typ 1-diabetes står för 99 % av all diabetes hos barn men kan utvecklas i alla åldrar. LADA (latent autoimmune diabetes hos vuxna) är den vanligaste formen av autoimmun diabetes hos vuxna. Den autoimmuna processen vid LADA är mildare än vid typ 1-diabetes och sjukdomen har även drag av typ 2-diabetes eftersom nedsatt insulinkänslighet bidrar till sjukdomsutvecklingen. Risken att drabbas av typ 2-diabetes är hög, enligt en studie kommer en av fem svenskar att drabbas, men befintlig litteratur ger inte stöd för att risken ökar i Sverige. Risken för typ 1-diabetes bland barn är låg, i Sverige drabbas fyra per 10 000 barn årligen, men risken har fördubblats de senaste 20 åren. Förändringar i miljö eller levnadsvanor antas ligga bakom ökningen, men det är inte klarlagt vilka faktorer det rör sig om. Huruvida autoimmun diabetes hos vuxna blir vanligare är inte känt.

Både typ 2-diabetes och autoimmuna former av diabetes orsakas av en kombination av genetiska och miljömässiga faktorer. Man vet att livsstilsfaktorer, i första hand övervikt och stillasittande har stor betydelse för utvecklandet av typ 2-diabetes och det har också kunnat visas att det är möjligt att förebygga sjukdomen genom förändrade levnadsvanor. Vid sidan av kända riskfaktorer har man på senare år diskuterat om miljöfaktorer som kemikalier, vissa metaller, luftföroreningar, buller och gröna miljöer också kan påverka utvecklandet av typ 2-diabetes men här är kunskapsunderlaget mer begränsat. Om och hur levnadsvanor och miljöfaktorer påverkar den autoimmuna reaktion som leder till typ 1-diabetes och LADA vet man betydligt mindre om. Syftet med denna rapport är att summera befintlig kunskap baserat på i första hand epidemiologiska studier om miljö och levnadsvanors inverkan på typ 2-diabetes, typ 1-diabetes och LADA, identifiera kunskapsluckor samt peka på framtida forskningsbehov och metodologiska utmaningar.

LEVNADSVANOR

Resultat från ett stort antal epidemiologiska studier från olika delar av världen visar att övervikt, stillasittande, tobaksbruk och låg födelsevikt är förenat med en ökad risk för typ 2-diabetes. Dessa faktorer tycks primärt öka risken för diabetes genom att de leder till ökad insulinresistens. Sjukdomen är vanligare bland personer med låg socioekonomisk status, vilket till stor del förklaras av att man har högre förekomst av övervikt och andra riskfaktorer. I interventionsstudier har man bekräftat att det går att minska risken för typ 2-diabetes radikalt genom livsstilsförändringar som leder till viktnedgång och ökad fysisk aktivitet. Övervikt är den enskilt viktigaste riskfaktorn och tycks svara för uppemot 80 % av alla fall. Särskilt hög risk har en person med både ärftlighet för diabetes och övervikt. När det gäller typ 1-diabetes hos barn ger befintliga studier delvis motsägelsefulla resultat och det är inte klarlagt hur miljöfaktorer påverkar utvecklandet av den autoimmuna reaktion som ger upphov till sjukdomen. Till de mest konsistenta fynden hör en ökad risk bland barn som exponerats för virusinfektioner, antingen perinatalt eller som barn, samt övervikt hos barnet. Forskning kring autoimmun diabetes hos vuxna är begränsad men det finns stöd för att faktorer med inverkan på insulinkänsligheten som övervikt och stillasittande även ökar risken för LADA. Att övervikt tycks vara en riskfaktor både för typ 2-diabetes och autoimmun diabetes är särskilt allvarligt eftersom andelen överviktiga barn och vuxna stiger världen över.

KOST

Det är väl belagt att kosten har betydelse för utvecklandet av typ 2-diabetes, främst genom det totala energiintaget, eftersom ett överskott av energi kan leda till övervikt som i sig är starkt kopplad till diabetesrisken. Kostens kvalitet är emellertid också av betydelse, då det visats att vissa kostfaktorer har direkta effekter på diabetesrisken genom påverkan på insulinkänslighet och/eller beta-cellsfunktion. Sockersötade drycker, såsom läsk, och rött kött, särskilt processade produkter såsom korv och bacon, är de enskilda kostfaktorer som med starkast evidens kopplats till ökad risk för typ 2-diabetes. När det gäller skyddande faktorer så har man i flertalet studier sett en lägre risk för typ 2-diabetes bland individer med högt intag av fullkorn. Även kaffeintag har konsekvent kopplats till minskad risk. Allt vi äter påverkar oss på olika sätt och därför är studier där man ser till kostens hela sammansättning viktiga. Det kostmönster som med starkast evidens har kopplats till minskad diabetesrisk är den så kallade medelhavskosten. I både interventionsstudier och epidemiologiska studier har man sett att individer som i hög utsträckning äter enligt detta kostmönster har lägre risk för diabetesinsjuknande. Medelhavskost karaktäriseras generellt av ett högt intag av nöter, olivolja och andra källor till omättade fetter, grönsaker, frukt, fisk och skaldjur och ett måttligt alkoholintag, men ett begränsat intag av rött kött och mejeriprodukter (med hög fetthalt). I relation till våra nationella rekommendationer så äter vi i Sverige generellt för lite frukt, grönsaker, fisk, fullkorn och kostfibrer. Samtidigt har vi ett högt intag av exempelvis läsk och saft. Genom att i större utsträckning följa de nationella kostråden i Sverige skulle även risken för typ 2-diabetes kunna minskas i befolkningen. Kostens roll i utvecklandet av autoimmun diabetes är betydligt mindre känd. Ett flertal kostfaktorer har föreslagits påverka utvecklandet av typ 1-diabetes hos barn, men kunskapsunderlaget är fortfarande begränsat och etablerade samband saknas. För LADA finns endast ett fåtal studier, men dessa indikerar att kosten kan ha betydelse. Det är därför mycket viktigt att fortsätta kartlägga kostens roll i utvecklandet av autoimmun diabetes för att på sikt bidra till att förebygga sjukdomen.

MILJÖKEMIKALIER

Flera kemikalier (både persistenta och icke-persistenta) och kemikaliegrupper har rapporterats kunna bidra till ökad diabetesrisk, bland annat dioxiner, polyklorerade bifenyl (PCB), klorerade bekämpningsmedel, perfluorerade föreningar (PFAS), bromerade föreningar, bisfenoler och ftalater. Vi bedömer att det epidemiologiska underlaget är tillräckligt för att dra slutsatsen att exponering för PCBer – speciellt de dioxinlika – och vissa klorerade bekämpningsmedel är kopplade till ökad risk för typ 2-diabetes. För PFAS, bromerade föreningar, bisfenoler och ftalater är epidemiologiska data ännu alltför begränsade för att dra starka slutsatser. För bisfenoler och ftalater bidrar den korta halveringstiden i kroppen till osäkerhet i exponeringsmätningen, vilket komplicerar bedömningen av eventuella samband i epidemiologiska undersökningar, även om experimentella data ger starkare stöd. Det finns en relativt stor mängd experimentella studier som ger kunskap om potentiella mekanismer genom vilka kemikalier kan bidra till utvecklingen av diabetes. En möjlig mekanism som är biologiskt trolig och som stöds väl av empiriska bevis är störd mitokondriell funktion och ökad produktion av reaktiva syreradikaler (ROS) som leder till oxidativ stress och skador på bukspottkörtelns insulinproducerande beta-celler. Andra möjliga mekanismer är till exempel störning av signalvägar under fostrets utveckling som leder till effekter på beta-cellers massa och funktion senare i livet, eller störning av signalvägar som reglerar glukos- och lipidmetabolism, vilket leder till störning av glukoshomeostas. Epigenetiska förändringar orsakade av kemisk exponering är också en föreslagen mekanism. Experimentella data indikerar att exponering för vissa kemikalier kan bidra till utvecklingen av typ 1-diabetes via toxiska effekter på immunsystemet, men det epidemiologiska stödet är bristfälligt. Mer kunskap om de mekanismer som kan ligga bakom samband mellan exponering för kemikalier och diabetes, såväl typ 2-diabetes som autoimmun diabetes, skulle kunna minska osäkerheterna kring kausala samband i epidemiologiska studier och bidra till starkare slutsatser.

METALLER

Metaller är persistenta och långvarig låghaltig exponering har kopplats till många negativa hälsoeffekter, och de delar även många toxiska egenskaper, till exempel framkallande av oxidativ stress och inflammation. Sammantaget väcker detta misstankar om att metaller kan inverka på utvecklingen av diabetes. Epidemiologiska studier ger stöd för ett samband mellan arsenikexponering och typ 2-diabetes i populationer med relativt hög arsenikexponering via dricksvatten ($\geq 150 \mu\text{g}$ arsenik/L), men vid lägre exponeringsnivåer är bevisen fortfarande otillräckliga. För kadmium finns det begränsat med epidemiologiskt stöd för ett eventuellt samband med typ 2-diabetes. Den främsta orsaken är att de flesta studierna som påvisat samband har en tvärsnittsdesign medan de fåtal longitudinella studier som finns tillgängliga inte har visat något samband. För metylkvicksilver och bly är det epidemiologiska underlaget motstridigt och ibland väldigt begränsat, och därför kan ingen slutsats dras för dessa metaller. Detta gäller också för en koppling mellan metallexponering och autoimmun diabetes. Experimentella djurstudier har indikerat att exponering för metaller kan påverka flera utfall som förknippas med etiologin till diabetes, såsom beta-cellsdysfunktion, ökade blodsockernivåer, förändrat insulin-stimulerat glukosupptag och glukosstimulerad insulinsekretion.

LUFTFÖRORENINGAR OCH BULLER

Långtidsexponering för luftföroreningar och trafikbuller kan ge upphov till allvarliga negativa hälsoeffekter, främst i hjärt-kärlsystemet. Ett flertal epidemiologiska studier pekar också på en roll för dessa exponeringar då det gäller utveckling av metabola sjukdomar, såsom typ 2-diabetes och övervikt. I synnerhet visar epidemiologiska studier som publicerats under det senaste decenniet från olika delar av världen på samband mellan exponering för luftföroreningar och typ 2-diabetes. Det mest omfattande och entydiga underlaget gäller fina partiklar, d.v.s. PM_{2.5}. Epidemiologiska studier av samband mellan luftföroreningsexponering och blodglukosnivåer, insulinresistens och beta-cellsfunktion, samt experimentella studier, stödjer dessa samband och åskådliggör relevanta etiologiska mekanismer. Det finns färre epidemiologiska studier rörande trafikbullerexponering och typ 2-diabetes, men en majoritet av dessa har rapporterat samband, främst för vägtrafik- och flygplansbuller. Sannolika etiologiska mekanismer utgörs av bullerorsakade sömnstörningar och stressreaktioner. Vad gäller typ 1-diabetes hos barn i relation exponering för luftföroreningar och buller finns bara enstaka studier och för LADA är kunskapsunderlaget obefintligt.

GRÖNOMRÅDEN

Det finns starkt stöd för att ökad exponering för bostadsnära grönska (växtlighet) i urbana miljöer påverkar vissa aspekter av människors hälsa positivt. Omgivningsgrönskan har till exempel kopplats till minskad icke-olycksrelaterad dödlighet, ökad sannolikhet för normal födelsevikt, bättre mental hälsa samt bättre motorisk och kognitiv utveckling hos barn. Som underliggande förklaringar föreslås växtlighetens kapacitet att mildra effekten av andra, hälsoskadliga miljöexponeringar (såsom värmeböljor, buller och luftföroreningar), samt dess lindrande inverkan på mental och fysiologisk stress och främjande av hälsosamma mänskliga aktiviteter såsom motion och socialisering. Genom dessa mekanismer skulle exponeringen till omgivningsgrönska potentiellt kunna minska risken för typ 2-diabetes. Vår litteraturgenomgång visar att det finns visst stöd för den hypotesen, men det finns få långtidsstudier som är metodologiskt jämförbara och inga av dessa studier är baserade på svenska data. Majoriteten av resultat som kopplar typ 2-diabetes till omgivningsgrönska är baserade på tvärsnittsdata. De patofysiologiska processerna, som kan förklara ett eventuellt samband mellan omgivningsgrönska och typ 2-diabetes, är fortfarande okända. Sambandet mellan tillgång till grönområden och autoimmun diabetes har inte studerats.

SLUTSATS

Levnadsvanor har vid sidan av ärftlighet avgörande betydelse för utvecklandet av typ 2-diabetes. Befintlig forskning visar att hela tre fjärdedelar av alla fall kan tillskrivas övervikt, stillasittande, ohälsosamma kostvanor och rökning, samt att övervikt är den i särklass viktigaste riskfaktorn. Det finns också stöd för att enskilda kostfaktorer, utöver effekter på vikten, påverkar risken för typ 2-diabetes. En minskad risk ses i relation till intag av fullkorn och kaffe medan läsk och charkuterier som korv och bacon ökar risken. Både experimentella djurstudier och epidemiologiska studier ger stöd för att kemikalier som ingår i gruppen PCB:er, framförallt de dioxinlika, och vissa klorerade bekämpningsmedel (som till exempel DDT och dess metabolit DDE) ökar risken för typ 2-diabetes. Många av dessa är numera förbjudna, men finns kvar i miljön på grund av att de är svårnedbrytbara. Vad gäller kortlivade kemikalier som bisfenol A och ftalater har dessa i cell- och djurstudier visat sig påverka mekanismer som har betydelse för glukostoleransen.

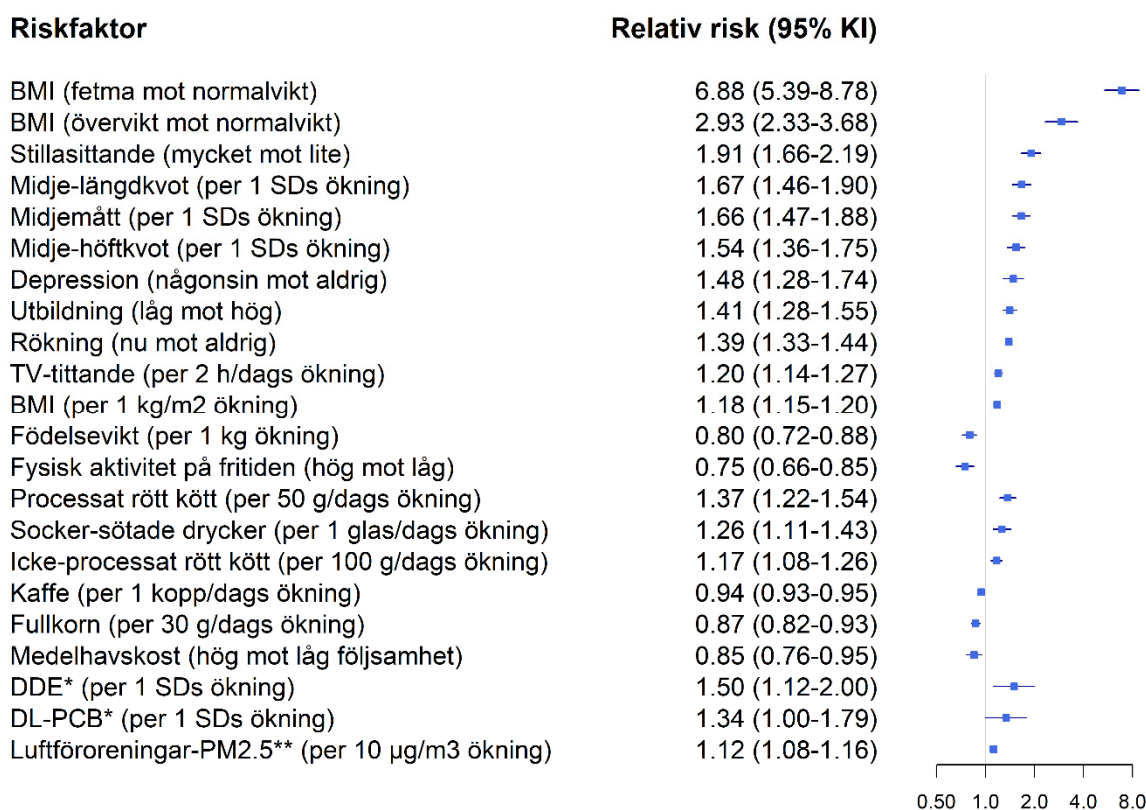
Däremot finns alltför få epidemiologiska studier med upprepad exponeringsmätning för att man ska kunna slå fast med säkerhet att dessa kemikalier ökar typ 2-diabetesrisken.

Via mat och dricksvatten exponeras vi för metaller som arsenik, kadmium, metylkvicksilver och bly. Data från experimentella djurstudier tyder på att detta skulle kunna öka risken för typ 2-diabetes. De epidemiologiska studierna på området är dock både få och ofta metodologiskt svaga. Det mest konsistenta fyndet är en ökad risk för typ 2-diabetes vid hög exponering för arsenik i dricksvattnet, detta gäller dock för väsentligt högre nivåer än de som förekommer i Sverige.

Epidemiologiska studier ger stöd för att långtidsexponering för luftföroreningar, framförallt fina partiklar, skulle kunna öka risken för typ 2-diabetes. Mekanistiska studier visar att dessa partiklar kan leda till systemisk inflammation vilket bland annat kan påverka insulinkänsligheten. Huruvida även exponering för buller ökar risken för typ 2-diabetes är inte klarlagt, även om ett fåtal epidemiologiska studier pekar i denna riktning.

Exponering för bostadsnära grönska i stadsmiljö skulle potentiellt kunna minska risken för typ 2-diabetes genom att stimulera till fysisk aktivitet och reducerad stress. Visst stöd för hypotesen ges från epidemiologiska studier men kunskapsunderlaget är i dagsläget mycket begränsat.

Figur 1. Levnadsvanor och miljöfaktorer som med starkt stöd i den vetenskapliga litteraturen kan kopplas till typ 2-diabetes. Relativa risker och 95% konfidensintervall (KI).



* DL-PCBs- dioxinlika PCB, DDE- Dichlorodiphenyldichloroethylene (en metabolit av DDT). RR för DL-PCB och DDE baseras på data från en svensk studie då nya resultat från meta-analys saknas.

**Koncentrationen av PM_{2.5} i svenska storstäder är knappt 10 µg/m³.

För autoimmuna former av diabetes som typ 1-diabetes och LADA finns starkt belägg för att övervikt ökar risken, samt att vissa virusinfektioner ökar risken för typ 1-diabetes hos barn. Ett flertal andra levnadsvanor har kopplats till insjuknande i autoimmun diabetes hos barn eller vuxna men kunskapsunderlaget är alltför begränsat för att bestämda slutsatser ska kunna dras. När det gäller miljöfaktorer som kemikalier, metaller, luftföroreningar, buller och grönområden finns bara enstaka studier.

Figur 1 visar relativa risker för de levnadsvanor och miljöfaktorer som med starkt stöd i den vetenskapliga litteraturen kan kopplas till risken för typ 2-diabetes. Resultaten kommer från de senaste meta-analyserna inom området. De relativa riskerna kan inte omedelbart jämföras därför att riskfaktorerna mäts i olika enheter, figuren ger dock en överblick över kunskapsläget. Viktigt att notera är att betydelsen av en enskild faktor för folkhälsan beror dels på hur stor riskökning faktorn ger, samt utbredningen av exponeringen i befolkningen. Därigenom kan en faktor som luftföroreningar, som medför en relativt liten riskökning, ha stor betydelse eftersom en relativt stor andel av befolkningen är exponerad. För typ 2-diabetes är övervikt den dominerande riskfaktorn då den både medför en hög relativ risk och är vanligt förekommande i befolkningen. Övervikt kopplas även till en ökad risk för autoimmun diabetes. Att förebygga övervikt är därmed en central folkhälsoåtgärd för att minska diabetesinsjuknandet.

FORSKNINGSBEHOV

Hur miljöfaktorer som olika kemikalier, metaller, luftföroreningar, buller och tillgång till grönområden påverkar utvecklandet av typ 2-diabetes är ett viktigt ämne för framtida studier. Vad gäller levnadsvanor och kost finns omfattande forskning, dock saknas kunskap om hur enskilda kostfaktorer och kostmönster påverkar risken, samt hur levnadsvanorna samverkar med genetiska riskfaktorer vid utvecklandet av typ 2-diabetes. Det är också viktigt att klargöra betydelsen av levnadsvanor och miljöfaktorer vid utvecklandet av autoimmun diabetes hos barn och vuxna, inklusive samverkan med genetiska faktorer. I framtida epidemiologiska studier behöver man hantera de metodologiska problem som gör resultaten från många tidigare studier svårtolkade, framförallt avseende miljöfaktorernas betydelse. Det kräver god kontroll av störningsfaktorer, longitudinella data där exponering mäts före diabetesinsjuknandet, helst upprepade gånger, objektivt uppmätt exponering, exempelvis i form av biomarkörer, samt komplett identifiering av diabetesfall och diabetestyp. Experimentella studier för att öka förståelsen för de mekanismer som kan ligga bakom samband mellan exponering för olika miljöfaktorer och diabetes behövs för att ytterligare reducera osäkerheter orsakade av bland annat störningsfaktorer i epidemiologiska studier. Genom välgjorda interventionsstudier kan man få klarhet i vilka preventiva åtgärder som i praktiken kan minska diabetesinsjuknandet.

SUMMARY

BACKGROUND

Diabetes is a common, chronic disease and its prevalence is increasing worldwide. In Sweden, 8% of the adult population has diabetes and the prevalence is projected to increase to 10% by year 2050. The increasing prevalence of diabetes is primarily driven by an aging population and improved survival among people affected by the disease. Diabetes increases the risk of serious complications and may lead to myocardial infarction, stroke and premature death. The disease leads to suffering for the individual, and high costs for society in terms of health care and production loss.

Diabetes is a collective name for a group of metabolic diseases characterized by an inability to keep blood sugar at normal levels, where several partially different disease mechanisms may be involved. Chronically elevated blood sugar levels eventually cause damage to nerves and blood vessels. Type 2 diabetes is the most common type of diabetes and accounts for > 85% of all cases. The disease is caused by a combination of decreased insulin sensitivity, so-called insulin resistance, and defective insulin release. It primarily affects adults and the risk increases significantly with increasing age. Type 1 diabetes is an autoimmune disease caused by the immune system destroying the insulin-producing beta cells. This results in irreversible insulin deficiency and therefore the disease requires lifelong insulin therapy. Type 1 diabetes accounts for 99% of all diabetes in children but can develop at any age. LADA (latent autoimmune diabetes in adults) is the most common form of autoimmune diabetes in adults. The autoimmune process in LADA is milder than in type 1 diabetes and the disease also has features of type 2 diabetes, since reduced insulin sensitivity contributes to disease progression. The risk of developing type 2 diabetes is high; according to one study, the lifetime risk in Sweden is 20%. There is, however, no indication that the incidence has increased in Sweden during the last decade. Type 1 diabetes risk among children is low, in Sweden four out of 10,000 children are affected annually, but the incidence has doubled in the last 20 years. Changes in the environment or lifestyle are believed to explain the increase, but it is not clear which factors are involved. Whether autoimmune diabetes in adults is becoming more common is unknown.

Both type 2 diabetes and autoimmune forms of diabetes are caused by a combination of genetic and environmental factors. It is known that lifestyle factors, primarily obesity and a sedentary lifestyle, are of great importance for the development of type 2 diabetes and it has been shown that it is possible to prevent the disease through lifestyle modification. In addition to known risk factors, there is also concern that environmental factors such as certain chemicals and metals, air pollution, noise, and green space may influence development of type 2 diabetes, but research in this area is limited. How lifestyle and environmental factors affect the autoimmune response leading to type 1 diabetes and LADA is not clear. The purpose of this report is to summarize existing knowledge, primarily based on epidemiological studies, about the influence of environmental and lifestyle factors on the risk of type 2 diabetes, type 1 diabetes and LADA, to identify knowledge gaps and point out research needs and methodological challenges.

LIFESTYLE

Results from many epidemiological studies from different parts of the world show that overweight, sedentariness, tobacco use, and low birth weight are associated with an increased risk of type 2 diabetes. These factors appear to increase the risk of diabetes

primarily by leading to increased insulin resistance. The disease is more common among people with low socioeconomic status, which is largely explained by the higher prevalence of overweight and other unhealthy lifestyle risk factors. Intervention studies have confirmed that it is possible to radically reduce the risk of type 2 diabetes through lifestyle changes that lead to weight loss and increased physical activity. Being overweight is the single most important risk factor and has been estimated to account for up to 80% of all cases. Individuals with a combination of family history of diabetes and obesity are at particularly high risk of developing type 2 diabetes. Regarding type 1 diabetes in children, studies conducted to date have provided inconclusive results and it is not clear how environmental factors affect the development of the autoimmune response that gives rise to the disease. Among the most consistent findings are an increased risk among children exposed to certain viral infections, either perinatally or during childhood, as well as being overweight. Research on autoimmune diabetes in adults is limited, but there is evidence that factors with an impact on insulin sensitivity such as being overweight and sedentary also increase the risk of LADA. Being overweight seems to be a risk factor for both type 2 diabetes and autoimmune diabetes, which is particularly serious as the proportion of overweight children and adults is increasing globally.

DIET

It is well-established that diet has a role in the development of type 2 diabetes. Total energy intake is of importance since excess intake may result in overweight, which is strongly associated with diabetes risk. However, also the quality of the diet is of importance, as some dietary factors may have direct effects on insulin sensitivity and/or beta cell function and subsequently also on the risk of type 2 diabetes. Sugar-sweetened beverages and red meat, particularly processed meat products such as sausages and bacon, constitute the food groups with the strongest evidence of increased risk of type 2 diabetes. Regarding protective factors, many studies have found lower risk of type 2 diabetes among individuals with a high whole grain intake and habitual coffee consumption. Among dietary patterns evaluated in relation to type 2 diabetes, the strongest evidence is found for the Mediterranean diet, which is characterized by high intakes of nuts, olive oil, vegetables, fruit, fish and shellfish, and moderate alcohol intake, as well as limited intakes of red meat and (high fat) dairy products. High adherence to the Mediterranean dietary pattern has been associated with lower type 2 diabetes incidence in both intervention studies and epidemiological studies. In relation to Swedish dietary guidelines, the intakes of fruit, vegetables, fish, whole grain, and dietary fibers are too low, while the consumption of sugar-sweetened beverages is too high. Thus, higher adherence to national dietary guidelines could potentially reduce the incidence of type 2 diabetes in the population. The role of diet in the aetiology of autoimmune diabetes is far less understood. Based on studies published to date, it seems that diet may be of importance also in type 1 diabetes and LADA, but findings are inconclusive and the potential role of diet in autoimmune diabetes development is yet to be established.

ENVIRONMENTAL CHEMICALS

Certain environmental chemicals (both persistent and non-persistent) and chemical groups are of concern regarding contribution to diabetes risk, namely dioxins, polychlorinated biphenyls (PCBs), chlorinated pesticides, perfluorinated compounds (PFAS), brominated compounds, bisphenols and phthalates. We consider the epidemiological evidence adequate to conclude that exposure to PCBs, especially the dioxin-like PCBs, and chlorinated pesticides is associated with increased risk of type 2 diabetes. For PFAS, the brominated

compounds, bisphenols and phthalates epidemiological data are too limited to draw any firm conclusions. In addition, the short half-life of bisphenols and phthalates contributes to uncertainties in exposure measurements and complicates assessments of causal associations in epidemiological studies. However, experimental data give stronger support. A relatively large body of experimental studies is available that provides insights into potential mechanisms by which environmental chemicals could contribute to the development of diabetes. One potential mechanism that is well supported by empirical evidence as well as biological plausibility is mitochondrial dysfunction and increased production of reactive oxygen species (ROS), causing oxidative stress and damage to pancreatic beta cells. Other potential mechanisms are, for example, disruption of signalling pathways during foetal development that leads to effects on beta cell mass and function later in life, or disruption of signalling pathways that regulate glucose and lipid metabolism leading to disruption of glucose homeostasis. Epigenetic alterations caused by chemical exposure is another suggested mechanism. Some experimental data indicate that exposure to a few chemicals may contribute to development of type 1 diabetes via toxic effects on the immune system. Better understanding of the mechanisms underlying any association between exposure to environmental chemicals and diabetes would overcome some of the uncertainties caused by, for example, confounding factors and could thereby increase confidence in conclusions.

METALS

Metals are persistent and low-level exposure has been associated with various adverse health outcomes, and they share many toxicological properties, such as induction of oxidative stress and inflammation. Altogether, this raises concern about the involvement of metal exposure in the development of diabetes. Current epidemiological studies provide enough evidence of an association between arsenic exposure and type 2 diabetes in populations with relatively high arsenic exposure via drinking water ($\geq 150 \mu\text{g arsenic/L}$), whereas at lower exposure levels via drinking water and food the evidence is insufficient. For cadmium, the epidemiological evidence for an association with type 2 diabetes is limited, and studies finding an association are primarily of cross-sectional design, while the few available longitudinal studies do not support an association. For methylmercury and lead, epidemiological evidence is conflicting and/or scarce, and therefore, no conclusion can be drawn. This also applies for a link between metal exposure and autoimmune diabetes. Experimental animal studies have indicated that metal exposure can affect endpoints associated with the aetiology of diabetes such as pancreatic beta cell dysfunction, increased gluconeogenesis and blood glucose levels, altered insulin-stimulated glucose uptake and glucose-stimulated insulin secretion.

AIR POLLUTION AND NOISE

Long-term exposure to air pollution and traffic noise can induce serious adverse health effects, primarily in the cardiovascular system. Increasing evidence also points to a role of these exposures for development of metabolic diseases, such as type 2 diabetes and overweight. Epidemiological studies published during the last decade from different parts of the world indicate that exposure to ambient air pollution can increase the risk of type 2 diabetes. The most extensive and consistent evidence relates to fine particulate, i.e. PM_{2.5}. Supporting evidence comes from epidemiological studies on air pollution exposure in relation to blood glucose levels, insulin resistance and beta cell function, as well as from experimental studies, illustrating relevant etiologic pathways. There are fewer epidemiological studies on environmental noise exposure and type 2 diabetes, but most of them reported positive associations, primarily for road traffic and aircraft noise. Plausible

etiological mechanisms have been indicated, such as noise induced sleep disturbances and stress reactions. Regarding type 1 diabetes in children and exposure to air pollution and noise, data are scarce and for LADA non-existent.

NEIGHBOURHOOD GREENNESS

Studies suggest that exposure to natural settings in urban context can have a range of positive outcomes for human health and wellbeing. Urban greenness is generally thought to affect health by mitigating the effect of harmful exposures (such as heat, noise and air pollution), relieving mental and physiological stress, and promoting health-beneficial human activities such as exercise and socializing. Increased neighbourhood greenness could potentially reduce the risk of type 2 diabetes through these mechanisms. Our literature review shows that there is some support for the hypothesis, however there are today very few prospective studies that are methodologically comparable. In addition, the pathophysiological processes that may be involved are still unknown.

CONCLUSION

Lifestyle factors are crucial for the development of type 2 diabetes, as many as three-quarters of all cases have been attributed to overweight, sedentariness, unhealthy diet and smoking. In addition, individual dietary factors seem to directly affect the risk of type 2 diabetes: A reduced risk is seen in relation to intake of whole grains and coffee, while sugar-sweetened soft drinks and processed meats such as sausage and bacon increase the risk. Some environmental chemicals, such as dioxin-like PCBs and chlorinated pesticides (e.g. DDT), can be linked to an increased risk of type 2 diabetes. In the case of short-lived chemicals such as bisphenol A and phthalates, there is support for diabetic effects from animals and cell studies, but the epidemiological evidence is limited. Firm conclusions cannot be drawn as to whether metals such as cadmium, methylmercury and lead increase the risk of diabetes as the epidemiological studies are too few and methodologically weak. The strongest support is seen for an increased risk of type 2 diabetes in relation to arsenic in drinking water, but this applies to substantially higher levels than those found in Sweden. Exposure to air pollution, especially fine particles, is associated with an increased risk of type 2 diabetes which is supported by mechanistic evidence. Whether exposure to noise increases the risk of type 2 diabetes is not clear, although the few studies available point in this direction. Increased exposure to neighbourhood greenness could potentially reduce the risk of type 2 diabetes by stimulating physical activity and reducing stress. Some support for the hypothesis is found in epidemiological studies, but the knowledge base is currently very limited. An overview of factors that has been firmly linked to type 2 diabetes is given in Figure 14 on page 108.

For autoimmune forms of diabetes such as type 1 diabetes and LADA, there is strong evidence that excess weight increases the risk, and furthermore, that certain viral infections increase the risk of type 1 diabetes in children. Several other lifestyle and dietary factors have been linked to the risk of autoimmune diabetes in children or adults, but there is not enough evidence to draw any definite conclusions. Regarding environmental factors such as chemicals, metals, air pollution, noise and proximity to urban greenness, their potential role in the development of autoimmune diabetes is largely unexplored.

To conclude, overweight and obesity are the strongest environmental risk factors for type 2 diabetes, and excess weight has also been linked to increased risk of autoimmune diabetes in children as well as in adults. Preventing obesity is thus a key public health measure to reduce diabetes incidence.

FUTURE DIRECTION

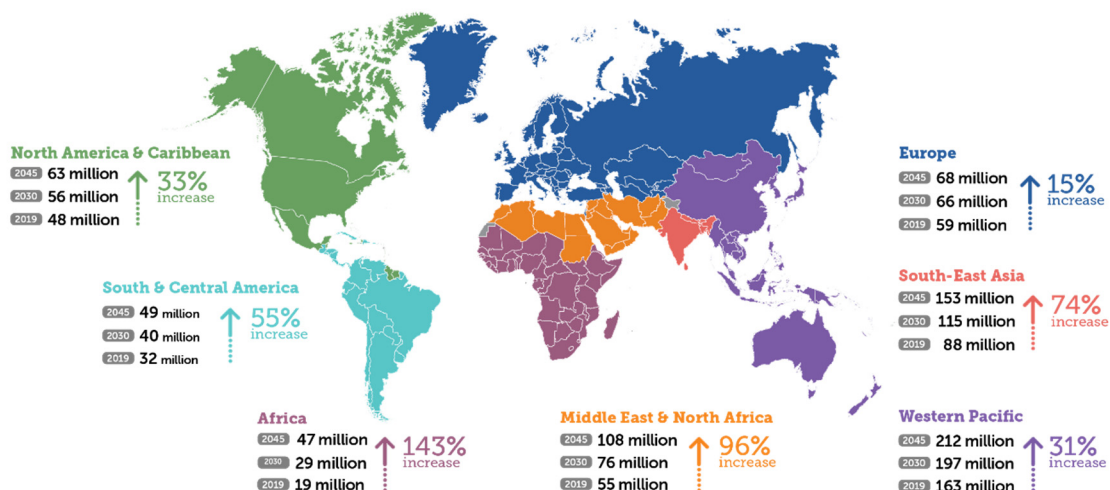
The role of the environment in the development of type 2 diabetes is an important topic for future studies. The influence of lifestyle factors has been studied in detail in relation to type 2 diabetes, but the influence of several individual dietary factors, and dietary patterns remains to be investigated, as well as the interaction between lifestyle and genetic factors. Regarding autoimmune diabetes, including both type 1 diabetes in children and LADA, there is a need to clarify the potential effect of both lifestyle and environmental factors, as well as their interaction with genetic factors. In future studies, it is important to overcome many of the methodological problems that have hampered many previous studies, especially those investigating environmental factors. This requires adequate control of confounding factors, longitudinal data where exposure is repeatedly assessed prior to diabetes onset, preferably with objectively measured exposure, for example in the form of biomarkers, and complete identification of diabetes cases and type of diabetes. Experimental studies to increase understanding of the mechanisms underlying any association between exposure to environmental factors and diabetes are needed to overcome some of the uncertainties caused, for example, by confounding factors in epidemiological studies.

DIABETES

OCCURRENCE

Diabetes is a metabolic disorder characterised by elevated blood glucose levels. It is a common chronic disease that, primarily by the complications it entails, leads to profound personal suffering and high costs for society in terms of sick leave, health care and premature death. Diabetes is a common and growing public health problem¹. Prevalence is increasing in most countries around the world and most rapidly in urban areas of low- and middle-income countries². In 2019, the global prevalence in the adult population was estimated to be 9.3% and the number of people with diabetes was estimated at 463 million. By 2045, prevalence of diabetes is estimated to rise to 10.9% and the number of affected individuals to 700 million (Figure 2). The rise has been attributed to demographic changes, including a larger proportion of people in higher ages, together with lifestyle changes, including rising levels of obesity and sedentariness, leading to increasing incidence of diabetes.

Figure 2. Number of people with diabetes worldwide and per region in 2019 and projections for 2030 and 2045 (age 20-79 years)².



In Sweden, one in five will develop diabetes during their lifetime³ and prevalence has increased from 6.5% in 2006 to 8.1% in 2019 and 9.4% of men and 6.8% of women have diabetes (Figure 3). The condition increases with age and is more common in men than in women at every age (Figure 4). Importantly, incidence has been stable or even declining in Sweden since 2006⁴ and similar trends have been reported from several western countries including the US⁵, the UK⁶, Scotland⁷ and Norway⁸. The rising prevalence can instead be attributed to a shift in the age distribution of the population and reduced mortality in people with diabetes. The global rise in prevalence of diabetes is due to an increase in the number of individuals with type 2 diabetes (T2D). However, the incidence of type 1 diabetes (T1D) has been increasing over the last decades. A study published in 2019 with pooled data from 26 European countries indicates that the incidence of T1D in children increased by 3.4% annually between 1989 and 2013, resulting in a doubling over 20 years in Europe⁹. Every year, about 4 out of 10,000 children aged 0-15 years in Sweden develop T1D.

Figure 3. Diabetes prevalence in adults (≥ 20 years) in Sweden 2015-2019. Data from the Swedish Prescription Register*¹⁰.

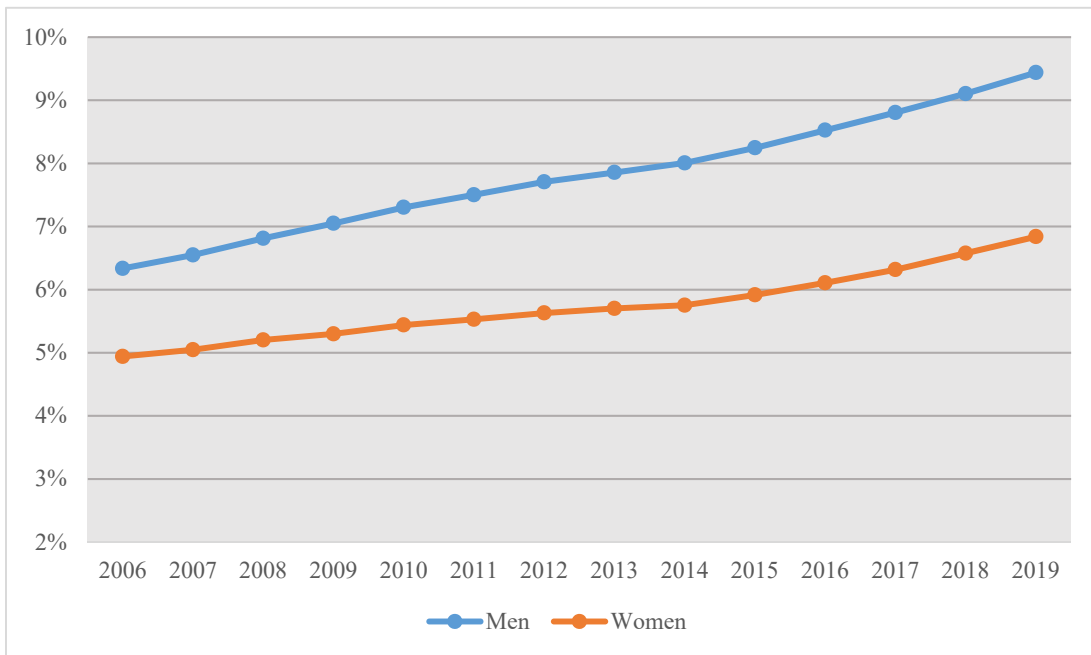
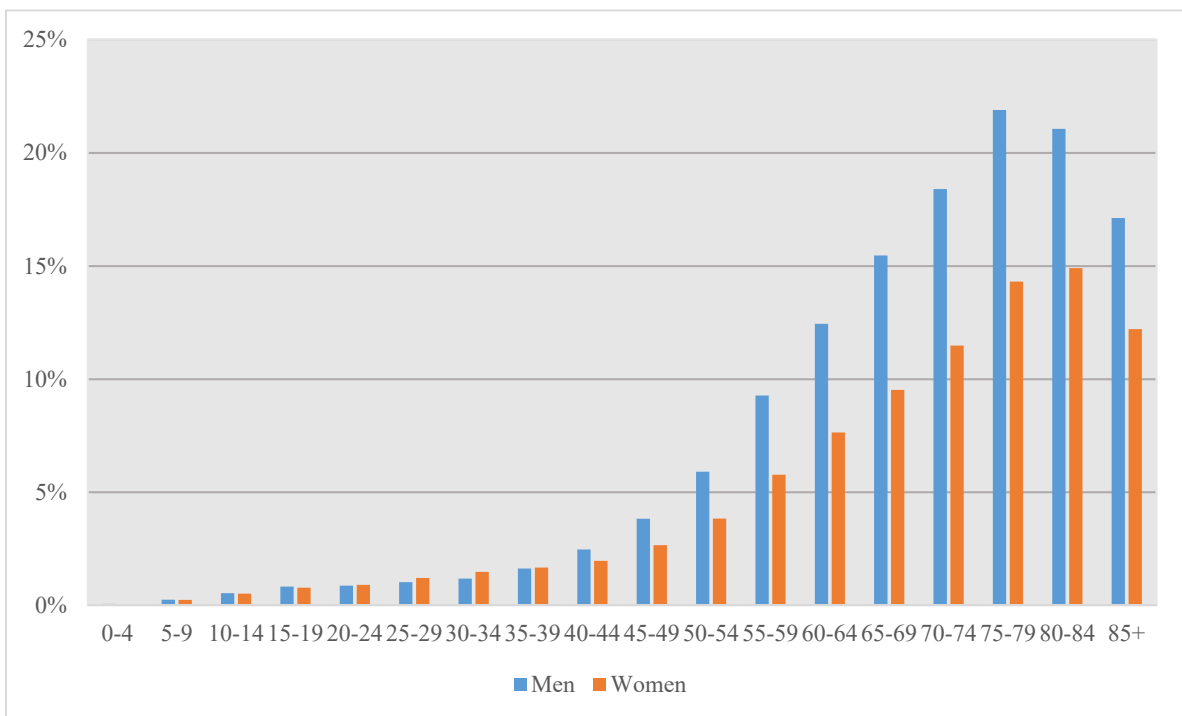


Figure 4. Prevalence (per 100) of diabetes by age and sex in Sweden in 2019. Data from the Swedish Prescription Register*¹⁰.



**The proportions with prescriptions for diabetes medication was amplified by a factor 1.25 to account for the observation that 20% of all adult patients are treated non-pharmacologically¹¹.*

COMPLICATIONS

Diabetes causes a wide range of complications such as premature death, myocardial infarction, stroke, heart failure, kidney failure and painful diabetic neuropathy¹². About a two-fold increased risk of coronary heart disease (CHD) and stroke is seen in people with diabetes after adjustment for other risk factors. Importantly, the risk of complications can be reduced substantially with good diabetes management¹³. Indeed, data from the Swedish National Diabetes Register indicate that it is possible to eradicate the excess risk of CHD completely with optimal treatment and lifestyle modifications. However, in poorly controlled T2D with early onset, the risk of CHD-death is increased 5-fold¹⁴. Moreover, individuals with T1D have a four-fold increased risk of CHD compared to individuals without diabetes, and the risk is increased more than ten-fold in those with poor glycaemic control¹⁵. Hence, the future disease burden will not only depend on incidence of diabetes but also on the extent to which the growing number of patients will develop complications. Because of its many comorbidities, diabetes has strong adverse effects on the ability to work and is associated with increased sickness absence and early retirement^{16,17}. The high and increasing prevalence of diabetes will impose a major burden on individuals and society with negative effects on public health, the health care system and productivity. In Sweden, the costs for treating diabetes doubled between 2006 and 2014 because of increasing number of patients¹⁸. The risk of developing vascular disease in people with diabetes is influenced by environmental factors, primarily lifestyle factors such as obesity and smoking, but this will not be covered by the present report, which focuses on risk factors for development of diabetes.

DIAGNOSING DIABETES

Hyperglycaemia is the hallmark of diabetes and it is diagnosed on the basis of either a) fasting blood sugar levels ≥ 7 mmol/L, b) 2-hour oral glucose tolerance test ≥ 11 mmol/L, c) HbA1c $\geq 6.5\%$ (48 mmol/mol) or d) in patients with classic symptoms of hyperglycaemia or hyperglycaemic crisis, a random plasma glucose ≥ 11.1 mmol/L¹⁹.

DIABETES TYPES

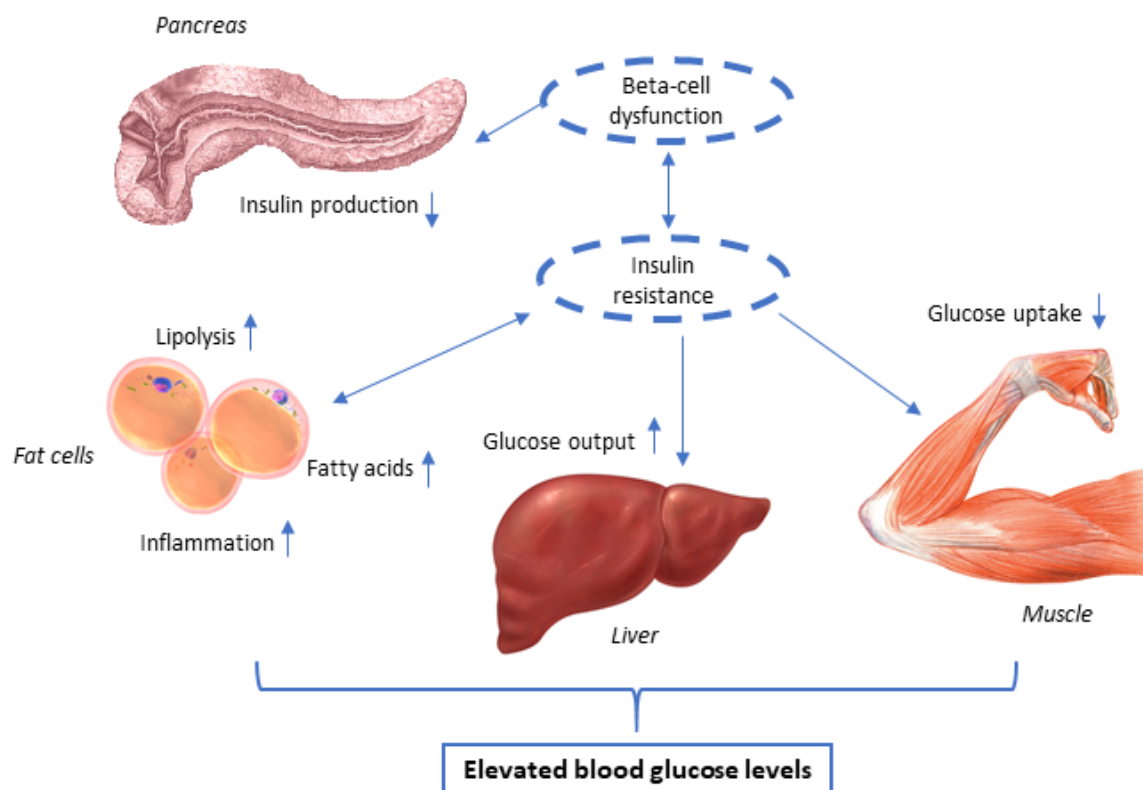
Diabetes is defined by the inability of the body to maintain glucose homeostasis, but the term includes several different conditions with distinct pathogenesis and potential risk factors. T2D is the most common form of diabetes accounting for 85-90% of all cases. This diabetes form affects primarily adults and prevalence increases dramatically with age; Figure 4 shows that 22% of all men and 14% of all women aged 75-79 years have diabetes, of which the vast majority have T2D. Autoimmune forms of diabetes like T1D and LADA account for most remaining cases, with T1D being the predominant diabetes form affecting children and LADA the most common form of autoimmune diabetes in adults²⁰. In addition, there are monogenic forms of diabetes subtypes, gestational diabetes, and secondary diabetes, which will not be covered in this report.

TYPE 2 DIABETES

The main pathophysiological features of T2D are insulin resistance in skeletal muscle, liver and adipose tissue, together with impaired insulin secretion. Insulin resistance reduces peripheral glucose uptake and stimulates hepatic glucose output which leads to elevated blood glucose levels. The ensuing hyperglycaemia increases the demand on the beta cells for a compensatory rise in insulin secretion. This may eventually exhaust the beta cells and

lead to a progressive loss of beta cell function, resulting in insulin deficiency and subsequent diabetes²¹. The causes of insulin resistance include genetic factors as well as unhealthy lifestyle factors, most importantly adiposity. Besides insulin resistance and insulin deficiency, several other pathophysiological anomalies are involved in the development of hyperglycaemia (Figure 5). These include accelerated glucose production by the liver caused by elevated glucagon production, increased lipolysis and release of free fatty acids and pro-inflammatory cytokines, which is due to insulin resistance and inflammation in adipocytes. This exacerbates insulin resistance in the liver and muscles, leading to reduced glucose uptake which contributes to glucose intolerance. Oxidative stress may also be involved in the promotion of T2D since it may lead to inflammation through release of reactive oxygen species (ROS). Systemic inflammation is a well-known cause of insulin resistance and it has been suspected that environmental factors may contribute to the development of T2D through this pathway, i.e. by inducing oxidative stress. T2D typically develops over a long period of time (years) and gradually through a pre-diabetic state that is characterised by slightly elevated blood glucose levels. Symptoms of hyperglycaemia may be mild initially and therefore T2D may go undetected for some time.

Figure 5. Pathogenesis of type 2 diabetes.



AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

T1D results from a pathophysiological process distinct from that of T2D; its main feature is insulin deficiency which is caused by autoreactive T-cells of the immune system that destroy the pancreatic beta cells and lead to declining insulin production²². This process may lead to an absolute deficiency of insulin production and exogenous insulin is needed to maintain normal glucose levels. The causes of such an autoimmune reaction include genetic factors. A triggering role of environmental factors has been suggested but the nature of such factors remains unclear. Presence of autoantibodies is a hallmark of T1D. In 1977 it was

first shown that about 10% of all individuals diagnosed with T2D also have autoantibodies²³. The term LADA—latent autoimmune diabetes in adults—was introduced in 1993 to describe this patient group²⁴. LADA is caused by a similar autoimmune activity as seen in T1D in children, but it is milder which is evidenced by the fact that these patients typically have remaining insulin production at time of diagnosis. Consequently, they may not need insulin treatment for several years following diagnosis. LADA is also characterized by insulin resistance, the main feature of T2D and has therefore been described as a hybrid of T1D and T2D (Table 1).

Table 1. Characteristics of type 2 diabetes, LADA and type 1 diabetes.

	Type 2 diabetes	LADA	Type 1 diabetes
Age at onset	Adulthood	Adulthood	Any age
Autoimmunity	No	Mild	Severe
Insulin deficiency	Mild	Moderate	Severe
Insulin resistance	Severe	Moderate	Possibly
Insulin treatment	Sometimes	Often	Always

GENETIC RISK FACTORS

Both T2D and the autoimmune forms of diabetes, i.e. T1D and LADA, have a strong genetic component as shown in both genetic and family history studies. Family history of diabetes is associated with an up to four-fold increased risk of T2D, a nine-fold increased risk of T1D, and a six-fold increased risk of LADA²⁵⁻²⁷.

TYPE 2 DIABETES

The genetic influence on T2D seems to be spread across the whole genome and it is attributed to a large number of common genetic variants – each contributing a small amount to heritability of the disease²⁸. More than 400 genetic loci have been linked to T2D, but together they only explain a small part of its heritability²⁹. The strongest effect is conferred by variants in the transcription factor 7-like 2 (TCF7L2) gene, which is associated with a 30% risk increase. The majority of known genetic risk variants associated with T2D seems to influence insulin secretion rather than insulin resistance²⁸.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

In T1D, the strongest genetic influence is conferred by genes in the human leukocyte antigen (HLA) complex which are responsible for approximately half of the genetic susceptibility³⁰. The highest risk is conferred by HLA-DR3-DQ2 and HLA-DR4-DQ8 haplotypes, which are present in almost 90% of all children who develop diabetes in the Scandinavian countries³⁰. The HLA genes encode the major histocompatibility complex (MHC) proteins that regulate the immune system. Polymorphisms are associated with insulin deficiency, likely due to an autoimmune-generated destruction of the beta cells³¹. In addition, T1D is associated with more than 60 loci outside the HLA complex such as the insulin gene (INS), PTPN22, CTLA-4, IL2RA and SH2B3³². The genetic make-up of LADA resembles that of T1D, including a strong link to genes in the HLA complex, especially the DR3-DQ2 and DR4-DQ8 haplotypes³³.

REFERENCES

1. NCD Risk Factor Collaboration (NCD-RisC). Worldwide trends in diabetes since 1980: a pooled analysis of 751 population-based studies with 4.4 million participants. *Lancet*. 2016;387(10027):1513-30.
2. International Diabetes Federation. IDF Diabetes Atlas, 9th edn. Brussels, Belgium: International Diabetes Federation, 2019. <http://www.diabetesatlas.org>
3. Andersson T, Ahlbom A, Magnusson C, Carlsson S. Prevalence and incidence of diabetes in Stockholm County 1990-2010. *PLoS One*. 2014;9(8):e104033.
4. Andersson T, Ahlbom A, Carlsson S. Diabetes prevalence in Sweden at present and projections for year 2050. *PLoS One*. 2015 Nov 30;10(11):e0143084.
5. Weng W, Liang Y, Kimball ES, Hobbs T, Kong SX, Sakurada B, Bouchard J. Decreasing incidence of type 2 diabetes in the United States, 2007-2012: Epidemiologic findings from a large US claims database. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract*. 2016 Jul;117:111-8.
6. Zghebi SS, Steinke DT, Carr MJ, et al. Examining trends in type 2 diabetes incidence, prevalence and mortality in the UK between 2004 and 2014. *Diabetes Obes Metab*. 2017;19(11):1537-1545.
7. Read SH, Kerssens JJ, McAllister DA, et al. Trends in type 2 diabetes incidence and mortality in Scotland between 2004 and 2013. *Diabetologia*. 2016;59(10):2106-13.
8. Ruiz PLD, Stene LC, Bakken IJ, Håberg SE, Birkeland KI, Gulseth HL. Decreasing incidence of pharmacologically and non-pharmacologically treated type 2 diabetes in Norway: a nationwide study. *Diabetologia*. 2018;61(11):2310-2318.
9. Patterson CC, Harjutsalo V, Rosenbauer J, et al. Trends and cyclical variation in the incidence of childhood type 1 diabetes in 26 European centres in the 25 year period 1989-2013: a multicentre prospective registration study. *Diabetologia*. 2019;62(3):408-417.
10. National board of health and Welfare. Drug prescription registry. Available at <http://www.socialstyrelsen.se/statistik/statistikdatabas/lakemedel>. Accessed January 20, 2020.
11. Nationella Diabetesregistret, årsrapport 2018. <https://www.socialstyrelsen.se/statistik-och-data/register/alla-register/lakemedelsregistret/>. Accessed January 20, 2020
12. Emerging Risk Factors Collaboration, Sarwar N, Gao P, Seshasai SR, et al. Diabetes, fasting blood glucose concentration, and risk of vascular disease: a collaborative meta-analysis of 102 prospective studies. *Lancet*. 2010 Jun 26;375(9733):2215-22.
13. Rawshani A, Rawshani A, Franzén S, et al. Risk Factors, Mortality, and Cardiovascular Outcomes in Patients with Type 2 Diabetes. *N Engl J Med*. 2018;379(7):633-644.
14. Tancredi M, Rosengren A, Svensson AM, Kosiborod M, Pivodic A, Gudbjörnsdóttir S, et al. Excess Mortality among Persons with Type 2 Diabetes. *N Engl J Med*. 2015;373(18):1720-32.
15. Matuleviciene-Anängen V, Rosengren A, Svensson AM, et al. Glycaemic control and excess risk of major coronary events in persons with type 1 diabetes. *Heart*. 2017;103(21):1687-1695.
16. Breton MC, Guénette L, Amiche MA, Kayibanda JF, Grégoire JP, Moisan J. Burden of diabetes on the ability to work: a systematic review. *Diabetes Care*. 2013;36:740-9.
17. Ervasti J, Virtanen M, Pentti J, et al. Work disability before and after diabetes diagnosis: a nationwide population-based register study in Sweden. *Am J Public Health*. 2015;105(6):e22-9.
18. Nathanson D, Sabale U, Eriksson JW, et al. Healthcare Cost Development in a Type 2 Diabetes Patient Population on Glucose-Lowering Drug Treatment: A Nationwide Observational Study 2006-2014. *Pharmacoecon Open*. 2018;2(4):393-402.
19. Classification of diabetes . Geneva: World Health Organization; 2019. Licence: CC BY-NC-SA 3.0 IGO.
20. Hjort R, Ahlqvist E, Carlsson PO, et al. Overweight, obesity and the risk of LADA, results from a Swedish case-control study and the Norwegian HUNT Study. *Diabetologia*. 2018;61(6):1333-1343
21. DeFronzo RA, Ferrannini E, Groop L, et al. Type 2 diabetes . *Nat Rev Dis Primers*. 2015;1:15019.
22. Burrack AL, Martinov T, Fife BT. T Cell-Mediated Beta Cell Destruction: Autoimmunity and Alloimmunity in the Context of Type 1 Diabetes. *Front Endocrinol (Lausanne)*. 2017 Dec 5;8:343.
23. Irvine WJ, McCallum CJ, Gray RS, Duncan LJ. Clinical and pathogenic significance of pancreatic-islet-cell antibodies in diabetics treated with oral hypoglycaemic agents. *Lancet*. 1977;1(8020):1025-7.
24. Tuomi T, Groop LC, Zimmet PZ, Rowley MJ, Knowles W, Mackay IR. Antibodies to glutamic

acid decarboxylase reveal latent autoimmune diabetes in adults with a non-insulin-dependent onset of disease. *Diabetes*. 1993;42(2):359-62.

25. Almgren P, Lehtovirta M, Isomaa B, et al: Heritability and familiarity of type 2 diabetes and related quantitative traits in the Botnia Study. *Diabetologia* 2011;54(11):2811-2819

26. Weires MB, Tausch B, Haug PJ, Edwards CQ, Wetter T, Cannon-Albright LA. Familiarity of diabetes. *Exp. Clin. Endocrinol. Diabetes* 2007; 115(10): 634-40.

27. Hjort R, Alfredsson L, Andersson T, et al. Family history of type 1 and type 2 diabetes and risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults (LADA). *Diabetes Metab.* 2017 Dec;43(6):536-542.

28. Fuchsberger C, Flannick J, Teslovich TM, Mahajan A, Agarwala V, Gaulton KJ, et al. The genetic architecture of type 2 diabetes. *Nature*. 2016;536(7614):41-47.

29. Mahajan A, Taliun D, Thurner M, et al. Fine-mapping type 2 diabetes loci to single-variant resolution using high-density imputation and islet-specific epigenome maps. *Nat Genet.* 2018;50(11):1505-1513.

30. Pociot F, Lernmark Å. Genetic risk factors for type 1 diabetes. *Lancet*. 2016;387(10035):2331-2339.

31. Noble JA, Valdes AM, Cook M, Klitz W, Thomson G, Erlich HA. The role of HLA class II genes in insulin-dependent diabetes: molecular analysis of 180 Caucasian, multiplex families. *Am J Hum Genet* 1996; 59(5):1134-1148

32. Redondo MJ, Steck AK, Pugliese A. Genetics of type 1 diabetes. *Pediatr Diabetes* 2018;19(3):346-53.

33. Andersen MK, Hansen T. Genetics of Latent Autoimmune Diabetes in Adults. *Curr Diabetes Rev.* 2019;15:194-198.

METHODOLOGY

LITERATURE REVIEW

LIFESTYLE AND DIET

Since the literature on T2D in relation to lifestyle factors and diet is so comprehensive, we chose to base these chapters primarily on recently published umbrella reviews (reviews of meta-analyses) of epidemiological studies based on prospective cohort studies. In addition, evidence from individual studies, Mendelian randomization studies and randomized clinical trials is discussed. The literature on autoimmune diabetes is less extensive and there are few formal meta-analyses. To summarize current knowledge on lifestyle factors in relation to incidence of LADA and T1D we instead used recently published reviews, and individual studies deemed especially important.

ENVIRONMENTAL FACTORS

In 2019 literature searches were performed according to specified criteria for environmental chemicals, metals, air pollution, noise and green areas, respectively. These included both epidemiological studies, investigating the link between the selected exposures and diabetes, and experimental studies (cell-based and in animals) investigating diabetes-related endpoints as well as potential underlying mechanisms. Searches were conducted in Medline and Embase by information specialists from the library at Karolinska Institutet and were restricted to literature published in English and from the year 2000. The literature searches retrieved large amounts of relevant studies and reviews. In this report, we decided to first focus on summarizing existing reviews and only address individual studies where a more detailed review of data was considered appropriate. The review also includes a summary of information retrieved in the literature search regarding potential mechanisms by which the environmental exposures may contribute to the development of diabetes.

METHODOLOGICAL CONSIDERATIONS AND WEIGHT OF EVIDENCE

Most of the human evidence in this report is based on observational data, i.e. epidemiological studies without any experimental component. However, where available we have also included findings of randomized clinical trials and Mendelian randomization studies. Such study designs generally provide more conclusive evidence on causality than observational studies since the risk of bias is minimized. On the other hand, observational studies are generally more cost-efficient and may be the only option when toxic exposures are investigated.

Randomized clinical trials are the gold standard in terms of establishing a causal relationship between an exposure and disease. This study design implies that the exposure is randomized between study subjects and that the occurrence of exposure and determination of health effects are blinded. A few randomized clinical trials have addressed lifestyle factors in relation to T1D or T2D, primarily investigating the effect of physical activity and diet. In the area of environmental exposures like air pollution, noise, chemicals, metals and green areas, no randomized clinical trials are available.

Mendelian randomization is a study design that is being used increasingly in the medical field. This is a kind of natural experiment where genetic variants with a known function are used to evaluate whether there is a causal association between an exposure factor and

disease. In order to do this, you need a genetic variant that is known to be associated with the exposure of interest, e.g. by altering the biological response to that exposure. A major advantage of this design is that confounding is minimized, since genetic variants are distributed randomly at conception. However, this approach has limitations since several assumptions have to be fulfilled in order for the results of the Mendelian randomization study to be valid.

Research on the association between diabetes and lifestyle or environmental factors is primarily based on **epidemiological studies**. The quality of such studies depends on how well exposure and outcome (i.e. diabetes) is assessed. Self-reported information on exposure is commonly used, especially in studies of dietary factors and this is a limitation. Using biomarkers can improve the exposure assessment. Some environmental exposures are estimated from validated models, such as air pollution, noise and green space. It is also important to identify all incident cases of diabetes that occur during follow-up. This can be problematic since diabetes can go undiagnosed for several years, and also since individuals with T2D typically are treated in primary care and may therefore not be identifiable in hospital records of in-patient care registers. Finally, it is vital that confounding is minimized. It should also be noted that small effect sizes, common in studies on environmental factors and diabetes, are more sensitive to potential influence of confounding than large effects.

The epidemiological study design with the strongest weight of evidence is a prospective cohort study where exposure is measured prior to disease onset, and incidence of the disease is assessed during follow-up. However, for rare outcomes like T1D and LADA, a case-control design may be the most efficient way to include enough incident cases for meaningful analyses. Apart from the limitations mentioned above, a case-control study often relies on retrospective information on exposure, which may be subject to recall bias, especially problematic when it comes to the assessment of dietary intake. Cross-sectional studies can be valuable for hypothesis generation but are not suitable for causal inference since it cannot be determined whether the exposure preceded the outcome.

To what extent we can draw causal conclusion based on epidemiological data also depends on whether there is support for a causal effect from other types of studies including randomized clinical trials, Mendelian randomization studies, experimental studies in animals or other types of mechanistic studies. The number of studies in an area and consistency across those studies are also important for evaluation of the overall weight of evidence of a causal association between exposure and disease.

LIFESTYLE

SOFIA CARLSSON

INTRODUCTION

Lifestyle factors play a pivotal role in the promotion of T2D as shown in a large number of epidemiological studies from populations across the globe. Obesity and sedentariness are the strongest risk factors, especially in combination with family history of diabetes. Data from two landmark randomized clinical trials published in the early 2000s showed that lifestyle modification including weight loss and increased physical activity may dramatically reduce the incidence of T2D^{1,2}. Besides those factors, the risk of T2D has also been linked to individual dietary factors (discussed in the next chapter), tobacco use, low birth weight and psychosocial factors. Lifestyle factors have primarily been shown to influence the risk of T2D by promoting insulin resistance, the key feature of T2D. It is not clear if and how lifestyle factors influence the development of autoimmune forms of diabetes like T1D and LADA. Despite many efforts, it has proved difficult to identify any lifestyle or environmental factors that may trigger or promote the underlying autoimmune process⁴⁻⁷. Studies on T1D have primarily focused on children; follow-up of birth cohorts³ have been instrumental in identifying candidate risk factors for T1D. There is a shortage of studies on potential risk factors for T1D with adult onset, even though T1D may develop at any age. Therefore, data on the association between lifestyle factors and autoimmune diabetes in adults is limited to a small number of studies on LADA, all based on Scandinavian data⁷. In this section we summarize the vast literature on lifestyle factors and T2D and give an overview of some lifestyle factors that have been linked to T1D or LADA and the proposed role of infections.

TYPE 2 DIABETES

OVERWEIGHT/OBESITY

There has been a global rise in prevalence of overweight and obesity in parallel with the rise in diabetes prevalence. According to WHO, 39% of the population was overweight in 2016 and 13% was obese, which is nearly a tripling since 1975⁸. More than half of the Swedish population aged 16 to 84 years reported being overweight in 2018⁹. Obesity causes insulin resistance and about 70% of all obese individuals are insulin resistant¹⁰. Adiposity affects glucose metabolism primarily by increasing circulating free fatty acids. This results in increased storage of fat in muscles and the liver and may also impair insulin signalling which results in insulin resistance and consequently, reduced glucose uptake. In addition, adiposity leads to increased secretion of proinflammatory cytokines that inhibit insulin action which leads to reduced glucose uptake and systemic inflammation. Simultaneously, release of molecules that enhance insulin sensitivity such as adiponectin is reduced in obese individuals¹⁰. Consequently, excessive weight is the strongest indicator of an individual's risk of developing T2D; incidence increases progressively with body mass index (BMI) and being obese (BMI ≥ 30 kg/m²) is associated with a seven-fold increased risk compared to being normal weight (BMI < 25)¹¹. The association with T2D is linear, every unit increase in BMI has been estimated to increase the relative risk by 18%¹². Abdominal obesity is particularly detrimental as visceral fat is a stronger determinant of insulin resistance than subcutaneous fat, and therefore there is a strong association between waist circumference,

waist-to-hip ratio and waist-to-height ratio and the risk of T2D¹³. Importantly, it has been estimated that 70-82% of all T2D patients are attributable to overweight and obesity¹⁴. Support for a causal relationship between adiposity and T2D comes also from Mendelian randomization studies which show associations with both BMI and waist circumference¹⁵. The process by which overweight promotes diabetes starts early, data from the Swedish AMORIS study show that patients with T2D display higher BMI levels than non-diabetic counterparts already twenty years prior to diagnosis¹⁶. Data from the Stockholm Diabetes Prevention Program also indicate that the risk of T2D increases with duration and not only degree of overweight¹⁷. Furthermore, overweight is especially harmful in individuals with family history of diabetes, the combination of these risk factors confers a 17 to 25-fold increased relative risk of T2D¹⁴.

PHYSICAL ACTIVITY AND SEDENTARINESS

Physical activity is associated with a reduced risk of T2D¹⁸; high versus low total physical activity is associated with an approximately 25% reduced relative risk. These associations are believed to reflect beneficial effects of physical activity on body weight. In addition, physical activity has been shown to have direct effects on insulin sensitivity¹⁹ and glycaemic control²⁰. In line with this, epidemiological studies show that the association between physical activity and T2D is attenuated but remains after adjustment for BMI²¹. In contrast, sedentary time²² and hours of TV viewing are positively associated with incidence of T2D; after adjustment for overall physical activity, every additional hour of TV viewing per day is associated with a 9% increased relative risk of T2D in a recent meta-analysis²³. Globally, it has been estimated that a quarter of the adult population do not reach the WHO recommendation of at least 150 min of moderate intensity physical activity per week²⁴ and there is nothing to suggest that levels of physical activity are increasing. On the contrary, a large Swedish study based on accelerometer data from 354,277 individuals showed a decline in cardiorespiratory fitness (VO₂max) in the adult working population between 1995 and 2017, and also that the proportion of adults with low cardiorespiratory fitness (<32 VO₂max) increased from 27% to 46%²⁵.

TOBACCO

Smoking is associated with a 39% increased relative risk of T2D and the risk increases in a dose-dependent manner by number of cigarettes smoked²⁶. The association has been attributed to negative effects of nicotine on insulin resistance²⁷, but increased systemic inflammation²⁸, and adverse effects on pancreatic tissue and beta cell function²⁹ may also contribute to the excess risk. Snus use is also associated with increased risk of T2D³⁰ which is compatible with a negative effect of nicotine on insulin sensitivity. Globally, WHO has estimated that 20% of the population over the age of 15 smoke, but the proportion of smokers is falling in most parts of the world³¹. Smoking prevalence is declining in the Swedish population, according to the Public Health Agency³², 7% of the adult population (similar in men and women) reported smoking in 2018, compared to 14% in 2006. Prevalence of snus use has been more stable and in 2018, 18% of men and 4% of women in Sweden reported daily use.

LOW BIRTH WEIGHT

There is a well-documented link between low birth weight and T2D hypothesized to reflect intrauterine exposure to malnutrition, leading to insulin resistance and/or reduced development of pancreatic beta cells³³. The association appears to be linear and a 20% reduced relative risk has been estimated per 1 kg increase in birth weight. The underlying mechanism is not entirely clear but according to the 'thrifty phenotype hypothesis'

introduced in 1992³⁴, poor nutrition of the foetus may lead to metabolic disturbances and a phenotype adapted to saving energy. Such a phenotype will, in the context of energy excess and rapid post-natal growth, have an increased risk of later obesity and T2D. In support of this hypothesis, it has been shown that the combination of low birth weight and adult overweight will lead to a very high risk of T2D³⁵. One Mendelian randomization study addressed the association between low birth weight and T2D and found support for a causal effect¹⁵.

PSYCHOSOCIAL FACTORS

It has also been suggested that psychological and psychosocial factors may increase the risk of T2D. The most consistent findings are seen for major depression, a recent meta-analysis show a 48% increased relative risk¹⁵. The underlying mechanism may involve cortisol, which is elevated in individuals with depression³⁶, and positively associated with insulin resistance³⁷. The association may also, at least in part, be mediated by weight gain, poor diet, sleep deprivation, sedentariness and smoking which tend to cluster with depression³⁸. On top of that, use of anti-depressants is associated with weight gain, which may further increase the diabetes risk³⁹. Besides associations with depression, excess risk of T2D has also been reported in relation to stress⁴⁰, experience of adverse life events⁴¹ and sleep disturbances, but these findings are less consistent.

SOCIO-ECONOMIC STATUS AND OCCUPATION

The risk of T2D is not evenly distributed in the population, an excess risk is found in individuals with low socio-economic status irrespective of whether it is measured by education, income or occupation¹⁵. The excess risk is mainly attributed to adverse lifestyle factors, which are also unevenly distributed in the population, and among those primarily obesity⁴². Data on the incidence of T2D across different occupational groups is sparse but a recent Swedish study based on data from the entire population born 1937 to 1979 explored this topic in detail⁴³. The analyses revealed that the risk of T2D is highest in cleaners, professional drivers and manufacturing workers and their risk is three-fold higher than in low risk occupations such as university teachers and physiotherapists. The excess risk coincides with vast differences in the prevalence of risk factors for T2D across these occupational groups including overweight, smoking and low physical fitness.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

OVERWEIGHT AND OBESITY

Excess weight has been linked to the risk of autoimmune diabetes; according to a meta-analysis based on nine epidemiological studies, obesity is associated with a two-fold increased relative risk of T1D in children (BMI assessed between ages 1 and 12 years)⁴⁴. Support for a causal link between adiposity and T1D comes from a Mendelian randomization study⁴⁵. This is particularly serious since prevalence of childhood obesity is increasing globally, according to WHO, there has been a ten-fold increase in the last four decades and one out of five children is overweight or obese⁴⁶. In addition, paternal and maternal pre-pregnancy obesity was associated with increased risk of T1D in analyses of two Scandinavian cohorts³. LADA has also been linked to excessive weight, data from two Scandinavian studies indicate a three- to six-fold increased risk in obese individuals¹⁴. Insulin resistance that increases the insulin demand may mediate the effect of overweight on T1D and LADA. Through this mechanism, excess weight may stress the beta cells and

lead to accelerated beta cell apoptosis and promote onset of diabetes by accelerating an ongoing autoimmune process⁴⁷.

PHYSICAL ACTIVITY

Physical activity has been linked to a reduced risk of LADA⁴⁸. The potential association may reflect beneficial effects of physical activity on insulin sensitivity. Whether physical activity may prevent or postpone onset of T1D remains to be investigated.

TOBACCO

As opposed to findings in T2D, several studies have linked parental smoking to a reduced risk of T1D in the offspring⁴⁹⁻⁵⁰, including a recent study on maternal smoking during pregnancy based on data from three different cohorts⁵¹. A beneficial influence of smoking on autoimmune diabetes may be due to immune suppressive effects of nicotine⁵². Findings in relation to LADA are contradictory; smoking was associated with an increased risk in a Swedish study⁵³ and a reduced risk in a Norwegian study⁵⁴. Considering that smoking may have negative effects on insulin sensitivity but positive effects on autoimmunity, these seemingly contradictory results may simply reflect that the net effect of these mechanisms in terms of LADA risk differs depending on population characteristics.

LOW BIRTH WEIGHT

In contrast to findings in T2D, high rather than low birth weight is associated with a slightly increased risk of T1D; a meta-analysis based on 29 epidemiological studies found a 10% increased risk in children with birth weight over 4 kg⁵⁵, after adjustment for potential confounders including maternal diabetes. It is not clear whether this reflects a causal association, alternative explanations behind this link include effects of maternal ethnicity, maternal overweight or nutrition. Only one previous study has investigated birth weight in relation to LADA and similar to findings in T2D, an excess risk of LADA was seen in individuals with low birth weight³⁵. Also, in accordance with T2D studies, the combination of low birth weight and adult overweight conferred a particularly high risk of LADA indicating a similar underlying mechanism, possibly linked to foetal nutrition and a thrifty phenotype prone to obesity and diabetes³⁴.

PSYCHOSOCIAL FACTORS

The risk of T1D in children has also been linked to psychological stress, especially experience of serious life events. In a Swedish study, an increased risk of T1D was seen in children experiencing divorce, accidents and death in the family⁵⁶ and in a Danish registry-based study, death of a family member conferred an increased risk of T1D⁵⁷. The associations have primarily been attributed to negative effects of stress on insulin resistance, but stress has also been suggested to affect immune response through increased cortisol levels⁵. In contrast to findings in childhood T1D, no association between a wide range of serious life events and the risk of LADA was seen in a recent Swedish study⁵⁸.

INFECTIONS

Viral infections have long been suspected as environmental triggers of T1D in children, with support coming from epidemiological, in vitro and animal studies⁵⁹. The strongest evidence is seen for enteroviruses, a meta-analysis based on 26 epidemiological studies found a 10-fold increased relative risk of T1D in children exposed to such viruses⁶⁰. The risk of T1D has also been linked to exposure to herpes, rota, rubella and mumps viruses⁵⁹. More recently, respiratory infections, gastroenteritis and influenza have also been linked to

T1D⁶¹⁻⁶³. Maternal virus infections, primarily enterovirus, is also associated with increased risk of T1D in the offspring⁶⁴. Interestingly, a recent study from the U.S. found a 33% reduced relative risk of T1D in children who received rotavirus vaccination⁶⁵. It has been hypothesized that virus infections can lead to a persistent low-grade infection in susceptible individuals. This may trigger an inflammatory response and subsequent autoimmunity⁵⁹. Such an effect could potentially increase the risk of LADA, but this hypothesis remains to be explored.

ANTIBIOTICS

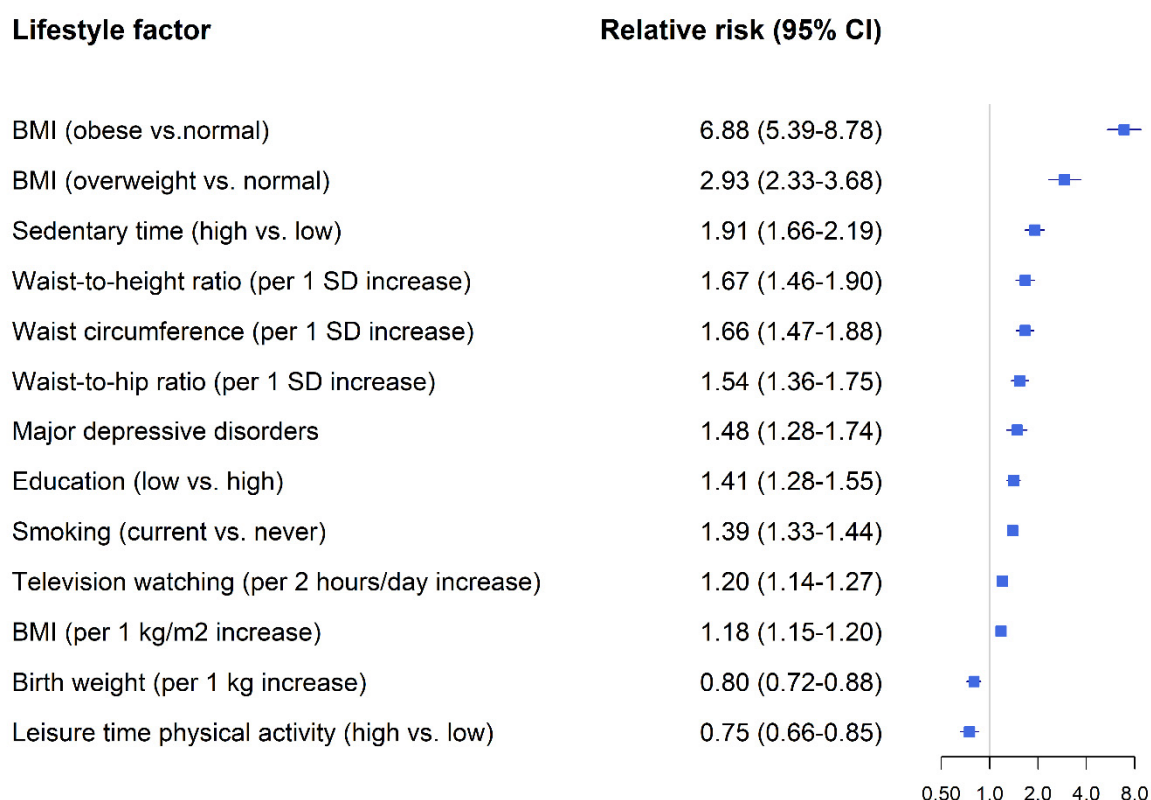
Exposure to antibiotics have been hypothesized to increase the risk of T1D in children by influencing the composition of the gut microbiota⁶⁶. Broad-spectrum antibiotics have been linked to excess risk of T1D in children delivered by caesarean section⁶⁷, and children with frequent exposure to antibiotics had increased risk of T1D in two Scandinavian studies^{68,69}. Results have not been consistent; two other Scandinavian studies did not find an association^{70,71}. Antibiotics have not been investigated in relation to LADA.

CONCLUSIONS

TYPE 2 DIABETES

Unhealthy lifestyle factors play a key role in the promotion of T2D. A Cochrane review evaluating the effect of diet and physical activity in the prevention of T2D shows that the combination of increased physical activity and diet modification reduces the relative risk by 43% in people with pre-diabetes⁷². Data from epidemiological studies support that the preventive potential of T2D is substantial: A recent meta-analysis based on 14 studies showed that individuals with the healthiest lifestyle (using information on BMI, smoking, alcohol, physical activity and diet) had 75% lower risk of developing T2D than individuals with the unhealthiest lifestyle⁷³. Furthermore, a Chinese study based on > 400,000 individuals found that a healthy BMI, waist-hip ratio and diet together with non-smoking could prevent approximately 73% of all cases of T2D⁷⁴. Importantly, data from both randomized clinical trials and epidemiological studies support that lifestyle modification substantially reduces the risk of T2D also in individuals with genetic susceptibility to diabetes⁷⁵ or family history of diabetes⁷⁵. Among lifestyle factors, retaining a healthy weight is by far the most important factor. Estimation of population attributable risks indicate that 70-82% of all T2D cases are attributable to overweight¹⁴. An overview of lifestyle factors linked to T2D with strong evidence is given in Figure 6.

Figure 6. Relative risk of type 2 diabetes in relation to the lifestyle factors with the strongest evidence.

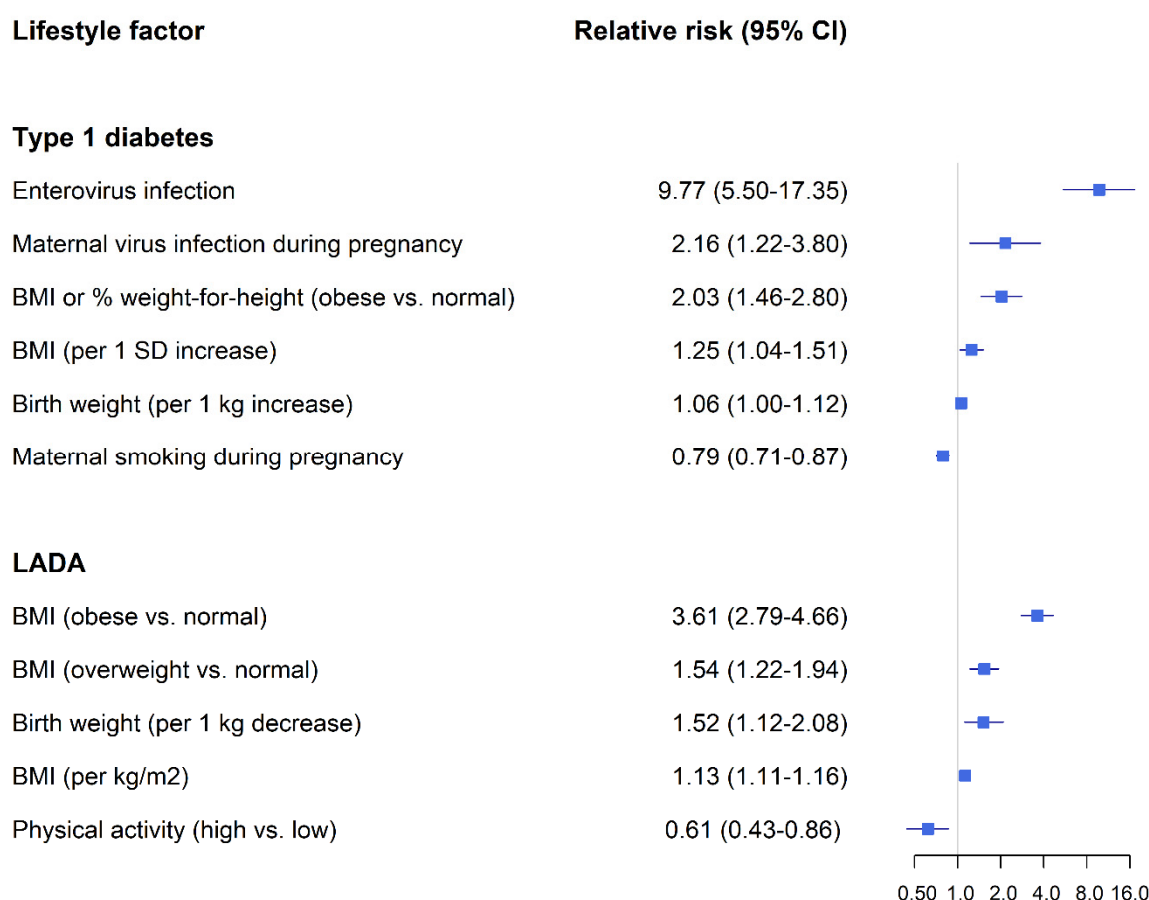


All relative risk estimates come from the umbrella review by Bellou et al¹⁵ except for BMI per kg/m² that was extracted from Hartemink et al¹.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

What triggers autoimmunity besides genetic factors is not clear. Associations between T1D and several potential risk factors have been reported but many have proved difficult to replicate and intervention studies have so far been unsuccessful in preventing T1D in children⁴. The strongest evidence is seen for virus infections, especially enterovirus infections, which are associated both with the occurrence of autoantibodies and T1D. Overweight is associated with an increased risk of T1D in children in epidemiological studies and this link is supported by findings of a Mendelian randomization study. Regarding LADA, results of the limited number of studies conducted to date indicate that factors known to be associated with insulin resistance and T2D like overweight, low birth weight and physical inactivity also increase the risk of LADA⁷. This suggests that insulin resistance may play a key role in the development of autoimmune diabetes in both children and adults. Estimation of population attributable risk based on Scandinavian studies indicates that overweight accounts for 31-56 % of all individuals with LADA¹⁴. An overview of factors linked to T1D and LADA with strong evidence is given in Figure 7. Taken together, available data suggest that overweight increases the risk of both T2D and autoimmune diabetes, most likely by promoting insulin resistance. This emphasises the importance of reducing overweight and obesity in the population in order to prevent diabetes.

Figure 7. Relative risk of type 1 diabetes and LADA in relation to the lifestyle factors with the strongest evidence.



For T1D, relative risk estimates come from Verbeeten et al.⁴⁴ (BMI), Hidayat et al.⁴⁹ (maternal smoking), Cardwell et al.⁵⁵ (birth weight), Allen et al.⁶⁴ (maternal virus infection), Yeung et al.⁶⁰ (entero virus). For LADA, estimates were taken from Hjort et al.³⁵ (birth weight), Rasouli et al.^{53,54} (smoking), Hjort et al.¹⁴ (BMI), Hjort et al.⁴⁸ (physical activity).

REFERENCES

1. Knowler WC, Barrett-Connor E, Fowler SE, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with lifestyle intervention or metformin. *N Engl J Med.* 2002;346(6):393-403.
2. Tuomilehto J, Lindström J, Eriksson JG, et al. Prevention of type 2 diabetes by changes in lifestyle among subjects with impaired glucose tolerance. *N Engl J Med.* 2001;344(18):1343-50.
3. Craig ME, Kim KW, Isaacs SR et al. Early-life factors contributing to type 1 diabetes. *Diabetologia.* 2019 Oct;62(10):1823-1834.
4. Skyler JS. Primary and secondary prevention of Type 1 diabetes. *Diabet Med.* 2013;30(2):161-9.
5. Rewers M, Ludvigsson J. Environmental risk factors for type 1 diabetes. *Lancet.* 2016;387(10035):2340-8.
6. Esposito S, Toni G, Tascini G, Santi E, Berioli MG, Principi N. Environmental Factors Associated With Type 1 Diabetes. *Front Endocrinol (Lausanne).* 2019;10:592.
7. Carlsson S. Etiology and Pathogenesis of Latent Autoimmune Diabetes in Adults (LADA) Compared to Type 2 Diabetes. *Front Physiol.* 2019 Mar 26;10:320.
8. World Health Organisation. <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/obesity-and-overweight>, accessed September 23, 2019
9. Folkhälsomyndigheten. <https://www.folkhalsomyndigheten.se/folkhalsorapportering-statistik/tolkad-rapportering/folkhalsans-utveckling/halsa/overvikt-och-fetma/> Accessed September 23, 2019.

10. Smith U, Kahn BB. Adipose tissue regulates insulin sensitivity: role of adipogenesis, de novo lipogenesis and novel lipids. *J Intern Med.* 2016;280(5):465-475.
11. Abdullah A, Peeters A, de Courten M, Stoelwinder J. The magnitude of association between overweight and obesity and the risk of diabetes: a meta-analysis of prospective cohort studies. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract.* 2010;89(3):309-19
12. Hartemink N, Boshuizen HC, Nagelkerke NJ, Jacobs MA, van Houwelingen HC. Combining risk estimates from observational studies with different exposure cutpoints: a meta-analysis on body mass index and diabetes type 2. *Am J Epidemiol.* 2006;163(11):1042-52.
13. Kodama S, Horikawa C, Fujihara K, et al. Comparisons of the strength of associations with future type 2 diabetes risk among anthropometric obesity indicators, including waist-to-height ratio: a meta-analysis. *Am J Epidemiol.* 2012;176(11):959-69.
14. Hjort R, Ahlqvist E, Carlsson PO, et al. Overweight, obesity and the risk of LADA: results from a Swedish case-control study and the Norwegian HUNT Study. *Diabetologia.* 2018;61(6):1333-1343.
15. Bellou V, Belbasis L, Tzoulaki I, Evangelou E. Risk factors for type 2 diabetes: An exposure-wide umbrella review of meta-analyses. *PloS One.* 2018;13(3):e0194127.
16. Malmström H, Walldius G, Carlsson S, et al. Subtle elevations of metabolic risk factors prognosticate type 2 diabetes 20 years or more before diagnosis– a large cohort study. *Diabetes, Obesity & Metabolism.* 2018(6):1419-1426
17. Carlsson S, Persson PG, Alvarsson M, et al. Weight history, glucose intolerance, and insulin levels in middle-aged Swedish men. *Am J Epidemiol.* 1998;148(6):539-45.
18. Aune D, Norat T, Leitzmann M, Tonstad S, Vatten LJ. Physical activity and the risk of type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis. *Eur J Epidemiol.* 2015;30(7):529-42.
19. Bird SR, Hawley JA. Update on the effects of physical activity on insulin sensitivity in humans. *BMJ Open Sport Exerc Med.* 2017;2(1):e000143.
20. DiPietro L, Gribok A, Stevens MS, Hamm LF, Rumpler W. Three 15-min bouts of moderate postmeal walking significantly improves 24-h glycemic control in older people at risk for impaired glucose tolerance. *Diabetes Care.* 2013;36(10):3262–8.
21. Smith AD, Crippa A, Woodcock J, Brage S. Physical activity and incident type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis of prospective cohort studies. *Diabetologia.* 2016;59(12):2527-2545.
22. Biswas A, Oh PI, Faulkner GE, et al. Sedentary time and its association with risk for disease incidence, mortality, and hospitalization in adults: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Ann Intern Med.* 2015;162(2):123-32.
23. Patterson R, McNamara E, Tainio M, et al. Sedentary pprox. and risk of all-cause, cardiovascular and cancer mortality, and incident type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and dose response meta-analysis. *Eur J Epidemiol.* 2018;33(9):811-829.
24. Guthold R, Stevens GA, Riley LM, Bull FC. Worldwide trends in insufficient physical activity from 2001 to 2016: a pooled analysis of 358 population-based surveys with 1·9 million participants. *Lancet Glob Health.* 2018;6(10):e1077-e1086
25. Ekblom-Bak E, Ekblom Ö, Andersson G, et al. Decline in cardiorespiratory fitness in the Swedish working force between 1995 and 2017. *Scand J Med Sci Sports.* 2019;29(2):232-239.
26. Pan A, Wang Y, Talaei M, Hu FB, Wu T. Relation of active, passive, and quitting smoking with incident type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Lancet Diabetes Endocrinol.* 2015;3(12):958-67.
27. Bajaj M: Nicotine and insulin resistance: when the smoke clears. *Diabetes* 2012;61(12):3078-3080.
28. Liu S, Tinker L, Song Y, et al: A prospective study of inflammatory cytokines and diabetes in a multiethnic cohort of postmenopausal women. *Arch Intern Med* 2007;167(15):1676-1685
29. Ostgren CJ, Lindblad U, Ranstam J, Melander A, Rastam L: Associations between smoking and beta-cell function in a non-hypertensive and non-diabetic population. *Skaraborg Hypertension and Diabetes Project. Diabet Med* 2000;17(6):445-450.
30. Carlsson S, Andersson T, Araghi M, et al. Smokeless tobacco (snus) is associated with an increased risk of type 2 diabetes: results from five pooled cohorts. *J Intern Med.* 2017;281(4):398-406.
31. WHO global report on trends in prevalence of smoking 2000-2015, second edition. Geneva: World Health Organization; 2018.

32. Folkhälsomyndigheten. Svensk Tobaksstatistik <https://www.folkhalsomyndigheten.se/folkhalsorapportering-statistik/tolkad-rapportering/folkhalsans-utveckling/levnadsvanor/tobaksrokning-daglig/> Accessed September 27, 2019.
33. Whincup PH, Kaye SJ, Owen CG, et al. Birth weight and risk of type 2 diabetes: a systematic review. *JAMA*. 2008;300(24):2886-97.
34. Hales CN, Barker DJ. Type 2 (non-insulin-dependent) diabetes: the thrifty phenotype hypothesis. *Diabetologia* 1992;35(7):595 -601.
35. Hjort R, Alfredsson L, Carlsson PO, et al. Low birthweight is associated with an increased risk of LADA and type 2 diabetes: results from a Swedish case-control study. *Diabetologia*. 2015;58:2525-32.
36. Dienes KA, Hazel NA, Hammen CL. Cortisol secretion in depressed, and at-risk adults. *Psychoneuroendocrinology*. 2013;38(6):927-40.
37. Björntorp P, Holm G, Rosmond R. Hypothalamic arousal, insulin resistance and Type 2 diabetes. *Diabet Med*. 1999;16(5):373-83.
38. Furihata R, Konno C, Suzuki M, et al. Unhealthy lifestyle factors and depressive symptoms: A Japanese general adult population survey. *J Affect Disord*. 2018 Jul;234:156-161.
39. Shi Z, Atlantis E, Taylor AW, et al. SSRI antidepressant use potentiates weight gain in the context of unhealthy lifestyles: results from a 4-year Australian follow-up study. *BMJ Open*. 2017;7(8):e016224.
40. Novak M, Björck L, Giang KW, Heden-Ståhl C, Wilhelmsen L, Rosengren A. Perceived stress and incidence of type 2 diabetes: a 35-year follow-up study of middle-aged Swedish men. *Diabet Med J Br Diabet Assoc*. 2013;30:e8–e16.
41. Masters Pedersen J, Hulvej Rod N, Andersen I, et al. Accumulation of Major Life Events in Childhood and Adult Life and Risk of Type 2 Diabetes. *PloS One*. 2015;10:e0138654.
42. Sacerdote C, Ricceri F, Rolandsson O et al. Lower educational level is a predictor of incident type 2 diabetes in European countries: the EPIC-InterAct study. *Int J Epidemiol* 2012;41(4):1162–1173.
43. Carlsson S, Andersson T, Talbäck M, Feychting M. Incidence and prevalence of type 2 diabetes by occupation: results from all Swedish employees. *Diabetologia*. 2019 Sep 17. Doi: 10.1007/s00125-019-04997-5.
44. Verbeeten KC, Elks CE, Daneman D, Ong KK. Association between childhood obesity and subsequent Type 1 diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Diabet Med* 2011;28(1):10-8.
45. Censin JC, Nowak C, Cooper N, Bergsten P, Todd JA, Fall T. Childhood adiposity and risk of type 1 diabetes: A Mendelian randomization study. *PloS Med*. 2017;14(8):e1002362.
46. World Health Organisation. <https://www.who.int/end-childhood-obesity/en/>
47. Wilkin TJ. The accelerator hypothesis: weight gain as the missing link between Type I and Type II diabetes. *Diabetologia*. 2001;44(7):914-22.
48. Hjort R, Ahlqvist E, Andersson T, et al. Physical activity, genetic susceptibility and the risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults and type 2 diabetes. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*. 2020 Aug 24, doi: 10.1210/clinem/dgaa549. In press.
49. Hidayat K, Zou SY, Shi BM. The influence of maternal body mass index, maternal diabetes, and maternal smoking during pregnancy on the risk of childhood-onset type 1 diabetes in the offspring: Systematic review and meta-analysis of observational studies. *Obes Rev*. 2019 Aug;20(8):1106-1120.
50. Dahlquist G, Källén B. Maternal-child blood group incompatibility and other perinatal events increase the risk for early-onset type 1 (insulin-dependent) diabetes. *Diabetologia*. 1992 Jul;35(7):671-5.
51. Magnus MC, Tapia G, Olsen SF, et al. Parental Smoking and Risk of Childhood-onset Type 1 Diabetes. *Epidemiology*. 2018;29(6):848-856.
52. Soperi M: Effects of cigarette smoke on the immune system. *Nat Rev Immunol* 2002;2(5):372-7.
53. Rasouli B, Andersson T, Carlsson PO, et al. Smoking and the Risk of LADA: Results From a Swedish Population-Based Case-Control Study. *Diabetes Care*. 2016;39(5):794-800.
54. Rasouli B, Grill V, Midthjell K, Ahlbom A, Andersson T, Carlsson S. Smoking is associated with reduced risk of autoimmune diabetes in adults contrasting with increased risk in overweight men with type 2 diabetes: a 22-year follow-up of the HUNT study. *Diabetes Care*. 2013

Mar;36(3):604-10.

55. Cardwell CR, Stene LC, Joner G, et al. Birthweight and the risk of childhood-onset type 1 diabetes: a meta-analysis of observational studies using individual patient data. *Diabetologia*. 2010;53(4):641-51.
56. Nygren M, Carstensen J, Koch F, Ludvigsson J, Frostell A. Experience of a serious life event increases the risk for childhood type 1 diabetes: the ABIS population-based prospective cohort study. *Diabetologia*. 2015;58(6):1188-97.
57. Virk J, Ritz B, Li J, Obel C, Olsen J. Childhood Bereavement and Type 1 Diabetes: a Danish National Register Study. *Paediatr Perinat Epidemiol*. 2016;30:86-92.
58. Rasouli B, Andersson T, Carlsson PO, et al. Serious life events and the risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults (LADA) and Type 2 diabetes. *Diabet Med*. 2017;34(9):1259-1263.
59. Toniolo A, Cassani G, Puggioni A, et al. The diabetes pandemic and associated infections: suggestions for clinical microbiology. *Rev Med Microbiol*. 2019;30(1):1-17.
60. Yeung WC, Rawlinson WD, Craig ME. Enterovirus infection and type 1 diabetes: systematic review and meta-analysis of observational molecular studies. *BMJ*. 2011;342:d35.
61. Mustonen N, Siljander H, Peet A et al. Early childhood infections precede development of beta-cell autoimmunity and type 1 diabetes in children with HLA-conferred disease risk. *Pediatr Diabetes*. 2018;19(2):293-299.
62. Lönnrot M, Lynch KF, Elding Larsson H, et al. Respiratory infections are temporally associated with initiation of type 1 diabetes autoimmunity: the TEDDY study. *Diabetologia*. 2017;60(10):1931-1940.
63. Ruiz PLD, Tapia G, Bakken IJ, et al. Pandemic influenza and subsequent risk of type 1 diabetes: a nationwide cohort study. *Diabetologia*. 2018;61(9):1996-2004.
64. Allen DW, Kim KW, Rawlinson WD, Craig ME. Maternal virus infections in pregnancy and type 1 diabetes in their offspring: Systematic review and meta-analysis of observational studies. *Rev Med Virol*. 2018;28(3):e1974.
65. Rogers MAM, Basu T, Kim C. Lower Incidence Rate of Type 1 Diabetes after Receipt of the Rotavirus Vaccine in the United States, 2001-2017. *Sci Rep*. 2019;9(1):7727.
66. Hu Y, Wong FS, Wen L. Antibiotics, gut microbiota, environment in early life and type 1 diabetes. *Pharmacol Res*. 2017;119:219-226.
67. Clausen TD, Bergholt T, Bouaziz O, et al. Broad-Spectrum Antibiotic Treatment and Subsequent Childhood Type 1 Diabetes: A Nationwide Danish Cohort Study. *PLoS One*. 2016;11(8):e0161654.
68. Kempainen KM, Vehik K, Lynch KF, et al. Association Between Early-Life Antibiotic Use and the Risk of Islet or Celiac Disease Autoimmunity. *JAMA Pediatr*. 2017;171(12):1217-1225.
69. Mikkelsen KH, Knop FK, Vilsbøll T, Frost M, Hallas J, Pottegård A. Use of antibiotics in childhood and risk of Type 1 diabetes: a population-based case-control study. *Diabet Med*. 2017;34(2):272-277.
70. Ruiz PLD, Tapia G, Bakken IJ, et al. Pandemic influenza and subsequent risk of type 1 diabetes: a nationwide cohort study. *Diabetologia*. 2018;61(9):1996-2004.
71. Tapia G, Størdal K, Mårild K, et al. Antibiotics, acetaminophen and infections during prenatal and early life in relation to type 1 diabetes. *Int J Epidemiol*. 2018 1;47(5):1538-1548.
72. Hemmingsen B, Gimenez-Perez G, Mauricio D, Roqué Figuls M, Metzendorf MI, Richter B. Diet, physical activity or both for prevention or delay of type 2 diabetes and its associated complications in people at increased risk of developing type 2 diabetes . *Cochrane Database Syst Rev*. 2017;12:CD003054.
73. Zhang Y, Pan XF, Chen J, et al. Combined lifestyle factors and risk of incident type 2 diabetes and prognosis among individuals with type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis of prospective cohort studies. *Diabetologia*. 2020;63(1):21-33.
74. Lv J, Yu C, Guo Y, et al. Adherence to a healthy lifestyle and the risk of type 2 diabetes in Chinese adults. *Int J Epidemiol*. 2017;46:1410-1420.
75. Reis JP, Loria CM, Sorlie PD, Park Y, Hollenbeck A, Schatzkin A. Lifestyle factors and risk for new-onset diabetes a population-based cohort study. *Ann Intern Med* 2011;155:292–299.

DIET

JOSEFIN EDWALL LÖFVENBORG

INTRODUCTION

Dietary habits and diet quality are of great importance in the development of T2D. Landmark intervention trials among high-risk individuals indicate nearly 60% risk reduction of T2D among individuals receiving intensive lifestyle modifications of dietary and physical activity habits compared to those receiving standard or no treatment^{1,2}. A Cochrane systematic review of 12 randomized controlled trials (RCT) confirms the effectiveness of dietary and physical activity modifications in T2D development³. For autoimmune forms of diabetes, the role of diet is less clear; several dietary factors have been suggested to play a role in the aetiology, but the evidence is limited^{4,5}. Since the body of evidence related to dietary factors is considerably larger for T2D compared to autoimmune diabetes, together with T2D being the predominant subtype in the population, the major part of this chapter focuses on T2D. The limited evidence regarding diet and autoimmune diabetes is summarized in a separate section. Overweight is the single most important risk factor for T2D. A high-quality diet helps maintaining a healthy bodyweight, which in turn is a key factor in prevention of T2D. However, on top of this, separate types of foods or nutrients may have additional beneficial, or adverse, effects on T2D risk through direct effects on insulin sensitivity or insulin secretion. Most of the studies referred to below have included measures of adiposity (most commonly BMI) in the statistical models, thus implying direct associations beyond any potential effects on adiposity.

This chapter is primarily based on recent, comprehensive review articles⁴⁻⁹ complemented with important primary studies. Most of the reported findings arise from prospective cohort studies where diet has been assessed some time, often several years, prior to onset of diabetes. RCTs and Mendelian randomization studies are also considered where relevant. Studies of cross-sectional design, where diet and diabetes status are assessed at the same time point, are not considered since such studies cannot determine the temporality, i.e. whether the reported diet preceded the onset of diabetes and hence, causality cannot be inferred. Furthermore, findings from case-control studies must be interpreted with caution since such studies may be prone to recall bias, i.e. that there are systematic differences in how well cases and controls recall their dietary intake. However, in some instances a case-control study is the most efficient and feasible study design.

TYPE 2 DIABETES

FRUIT AND VEGETABLES

The overall association between both fruit and vegetable intake and T2D is modest; the risk decreases by 2% for each additional 100 g serving per day according to a meta-analysis of 13 (fruit) and 11 (vegetables) prospective cohort studies. However, a 10% decreased risk was observed for intakes up to 200-300 grams of fruit per day⁷. Furthermore, high fruit intake is also associated with lower risk of developing overweight and obesity (summary relative risk [RR] in a meta-analysis of four studies: 0.88, 95% CI 0.80-0.96)¹⁸, implying a subsequent reduction in T2D risk given that excess body fat is a strong risk factor for T2D. For vegetable intake, a 9% decreased risk of T2D has been observed for daily intakes up to 300 grams⁷. Fruits and vegetables are rich in dietary fibers and are important sources of

micronutrients (e.g., vitamin C and magnesium), polyphenols, and carotenoids, which may decrease the risk of T2D through reduced oxidative stress and beneficial effects on glucose metabolism^{19,20}.

GRAINS AND GLYCEMIC LOAD

Consumption of whole grain have consistently been associated with a decreased risk of T2D; RR per one daily serving was 0.87 (95% CI 0.82-0.93) based on 12 prospective studies⁶. The reduced risk seems to be dose-dependent up to intakes of about 50 grams per day, but no additional beneficial effects for greater intakes⁷. Beneficial effects on glucose metabolism is supported also by results from RCTs²¹. Whether refined grains are associated with T2D seems less clear as no association was observed when highest versus lowest intakes were compared in a meta-analysis of 15 prospective studies, but an increased risk was found for intakes of 200-400 grams per day⁷. In support of an association, an increased risk of T2D has been observed for adherence to diets high in glycaemic load, i.e. diets including high intake of foods rich in refined grains and other carbohydrates that induce rapid rise in blood glucose levels²².

NUTS AND LEGUMES

Nuts contain several compounds with favourable effects on glucose homeostasis, inflammation, and oxidative stress, such as dietary fiber, unsaturated fatty acids, magnesium, and polyphenols²³. In addition, nuts are an important part of the Mediterranean diet, which has demonstrated protective effects on T2D in both RCTs and epidemiological studies (see the Dietary Pattern section below). Legumes are rich in dietary fibers and important micronutrients including folate, magnesium, and potassium. However, consumption of neither nuts nor legumes were associated with risk of T2D in meta-analyses of eight (nuts) and 12 (legumes) prospective studies⁶.

DAIRY PRODUCTS

Total dairy product intake was inversely associated with T2D in a meta-analysis of 21 prospective cohort studies, where the summary RR for highest versus lowest category of intake was 0.91 (95% CI 0.85-0.97)⁷. In a dose-response analysis, the relative risk decreased by 6% up to intakes of 400-600 grams/day but with no additional risk reduction for higher levels of intake. However, a large prospective study with participants from eight European countries did not find an association between total dairy intake and T2D²⁴. Results from a Mendelian randomization study based on data from the same cohort suggested that milk intake was not associated with T2D, but it was not possible to assess any other dairy products due to the instrumental variable used²⁵. Fermented dairy products such as yoghurt and cheese have been suggested to exert beneficial effects on gut microbiota. Yoghurt may be the type of dairy product most commonly associated with lower risk of T2D, whereas an association is less evident for consumption of cheese and other fermented dairy products⁶. Consumption of low-fat dairy products has been suggested to be inversely associated with T2D²⁶ although controversies exist^{6,27}.

FISH, OMEGA-3 FATTY ACIDS, AND VITAMIN D

Overall, dietary fish intake does not seem to be associated with T2D incidence in prospective epidemiological studies⁷. There are geographical discrepancies in the results and increased relative risks have been reported in studies from North America, decreased relative risks in Asian and Australian studies, and no overall association in studies from Europe²⁸. These differences may partly be explained by differential preparation methods or level of contamination in different species²⁹. Fish, especially fatty fish such as salmon and

herring, are high in certain long-chain omega-3 fatty acids (PUFA; polyunsaturated fatty acids) including eicosapentaenoic acid (EPA) and docosahexaenoic acid (DHA). Serum levels of omega-3 PUFA have been associated with lower risk of T2D, with the strongest association seen for DHA³⁰. Inverse associations for fatty fish intake have been suggested based on prospective data from European and Asian populations^{31,32}, although not supported by all³³. Findings from a recent Swedish study indicate that persistent organic pollutants (POPs) in fish may be masking a beneficial effect of fatty fish intake on T2D risk³⁴. EPA and DHA have anti-inflammatory and immunomodulatory properties³⁵. However, a recent Mendelian randomization study found no support for a protective effect of long-chain omega-3 fatty acids on T2D risk³⁶. Fish is also an important source of naturally occurring vitamin D, which may reduce inflammation and exert beneficial effects on the immune system³⁷. Higher circulating levels of vitamin D have been associated with decreased relative risk of T2D in numerous epidemiological studies³⁸ and supported by a recent Mendelian randomization study³⁹, but the role of vitamin D remains controversial since supplementation of vitamin D has not indicated any beneficial effects in RCTs⁴⁰.

EGGS

Egg consumption does not contribute to T2D risk according to a meta-analysis of 13 prospective studies⁶. Earlier studies have reported increased relative risks⁴¹, but more recent work have found that these are generally limited to U.S. populations whereas studies from non-U.S. populations report no associations^{7,42}. It is likely that the U.S. findings are explained by other factors related to egg consumption such as meat intake⁴³.

UNPROCESSED AND PROCESSED RED MEAT

Red meat such as beef, pork, and lamb, could be consumed as unprocessed meat, e.g. steaks or minced meat, or as processed meat products, e.g. ham and sausages. There is considerable evidence of an increased risk of T2D in relation to processed red meat consumption. In a meta-analysis of prospective studies, the summary RR was 1.27 (95% CI 1.20-1.35) when comparing highest versus lowest categories of intake, and RR per 50 g daily serving was 1.37 (95% CI 1.22-1.55). The risk associated with unprocessed red meat is lower with 17% increased relative risk (RR 1.17, 95% CI 1.08-1.26) per additional 100 g/day⁷. Consumption of red meat has been associated with elevated fasting glucose and fasting insulin levels⁴⁴. The association with T2D may partly be mediated by weight gain⁴⁵. There are several compounds in red meat that have been hypothesized to affect diabetes risk, including nitrates, nitrites and nitrosamines, advanced glycation end products (AGEs), sodium, and heme-iron⁴⁶, many of which are more abundant in processed red meat products compared to unprocessed meat.

SWEETENED BEVERAGES

There is convincing evidence indicating that consumption of sugar-sweetened beverages increases the risk of T2D. The relationship follows a dose-response pattern⁷ with summary RR of 1.26 (95% CI 1.12-1.31) for each additional daily serving of sugar-sweetened beverage in a meta-analysis of 14 prospective studies⁶. The increased risk is likely explained by a combination of factors including excess energy intake leading to increased adiposity and overweight, and direct adverse effects of the high sugar intake on glucose metabolism such as increased insulin resistance^{47,48}. Artificial sweeteners, e.g. aspartame and acesulfame K, or other non-nutritive sweeteners, such as stevia, are used in some beverages as non- or low-caloric alternatives to sugar. Whether intake of these beverages affect the risk of T2D is controversial; positive associations have been suggested⁶ but are potentially explained by BMI or by other dietary or lifestyle factors that co-occur with

artificially sweetened beverage consumption⁴⁹⁻⁵¹. There is some mechanistic support of a role of artificially sweetened beverages and T2D risk as consumption has been suggested to distort satiety signalling resulting in enhanced appetite⁵² as well as cause alterations in gut microbiota leading to deteriorated glucose tolerance^{53,54}. However, consumption of two daily cans (á 330 mL) of an artificially sweetened beverage for 12 weeks showed no effects on plasma glucose and insulin levels or total energy when compared to unsweetened, noncaloric beverage in an RCT among 60 normal weight and overweight men⁵⁵. Any potential effect of these beverages may, however, differ depending on type of sweetener used, as indicated by results from a 12-week RCT comparing the effects of high consumption of four different low-calorie sweeteners on body weight⁵⁶.

COFFEE AND TEA

Coffee consumption has quite consistently been associated with decreased risk of T2D; a meta-analysis of 30 studies found that the risk decreased by 6% for each additional daily cup of coffee. In a comparison of highest (median: 5 cups/day) to lowest (median: 0 cups/day) category of intake, the summary RR was 0.71 (95% CI 0.67-0.76)⁵⁷. However, a potential protective effect may not be attributed to caffeine since a reduced risk has been observed for both caffeinated and decaffeinated coffee⁵⁸. Furthermore, no support for a role of caffeine in T2D development has been found in Mendelian randomization studies⁵⁹. Coffee is a blend of many compounds and the one most extensively studied, besides caffeine, in relation to T2D is chlorogenic acid; a polyphenol that may have favourable effects on insulin and glucose homeostasis. RCTs of coffee intake have yielded mixed findings; increased levels of adiponectin, a glucose regulatory hormone that may increase insulin sensitivity, has been reported⁶⁰, whereas others did not find effects on insulin sensitivity but reported decreases in fat mass⁶¹.

Tea consumption was weakly associated with a reduced relative risk of T2D in a meta-analysis of 13 prospective studies⁶. In region-specific analyses, the inverse association displayed a dose-response pattern only in European studies whereas another meta-analysis of 12 studies reported an inverse association limited to Asian studies⁶², which highlights the need for further studies on the role of tea on T2D risk in different populations and for different types of tea.

ALCOHOL

Consumption of alcoholic beverages is associated with T2D risk in a non-linear fashion: The lowest risks have been observed for light and moderate intakes, which were associated with 18-25% reduced relative risk (RR 0.82, 95% CI 0.71-0.94 [low] and 0.75, 95% CI 0.67-0.83 [moderate]) compared to no alcohol consumption in a meta-analysis of 26 studies⁶. Although the quality of evidence is weaker for different types of alcoholic beverages, the inverse association is primarily found for wine consumption, whereas moderate consumption of spirits is not associated with protective effects⁶. Suggested mechanisms for a protective effect of alcohol include improved insulin sensitivity⁶³ and decreased inflammation⁶⁴. A meta-analysis of intervention studies failed to show improvements in insulin sensitivity in relation to alcohol intake overall (beneficial effects limited to women only) but observed improvements in fasting insulin and HbA1c⁶⁵. Heavy alcohol consumption is not associated with T2D in epidemiological studies⁶. It is important to point out that the magnitude of the potentially beneficial effects of light and moderate alcohol intake is dependent on the choice of reference group, which varies between studies; some include both never-drinkers and former drinkers, some include only never-drinkers, and some studies define the comparison group as those with lowest intake (excluding never- and former-drinkers). For instance, in a meta-analysis of studies comparing current alcohol consumers to never-drinkers only, there were no indications of beneficial effect⁶⁶.

Taken together, many studies suggest beneficial effects of alcohol consumption on T2D risk, but some of these may potentially overestimate the magnitude of the protective effect. Importantly, although alcohol may confer some protection from T2D at light to moderate levels of consumption, alcohol abuse is identified as one of the leading risk factors for the global burden of all diseases. Thus, unlike healthy foods, alcohol consumption is not to be recommended as means of reducing T2D risk.

DIETARY PATTERN

No food item is consumed in isolation, which is why it is of interest to study dietary patterns. Adherence to various healthy dietary patterns has been associated with lower incidence of T2D⁶. The term ‘healthy dietary pattern’ could be considered both vague and heterogeneous. However, there are a number of relatively well-defined dietary patterns that have been used in research of diabetes and other cardiometabolic diseases. One of the most renowned is the Mediterranean diet, which has been linked to reduced T2D risk in both an RCT setting¹⁰ and in numerous epidemiological studies⁶. The Mediterranean diet promotes high intakes of nuts, vegetables, fruits, fish and seafood, olive oil or high monounsaturated fatty acid (MUFA) to saturated fatty acid (SFA) ratio, moderate alcohol consumption, and generally limited intakes of red meat, and (high fat) dairy products^{10,11}. Higher adherence to a Mediterranean diet was associated with 15% decreased relative risk of T2D compared to lower adherence in a meta-analysis of nine prospective studies (summary RR 0.85, 95% CI 0.76-0.95)⁶. Beneficial effects of the Mediterranean diet have been attributed to improved cardiovascular health and reductions in fasting glucose, fasting insulin, insulin resistance, and inflammatory markers¹².

Another healthy dietary pattern associated with lower risk of T2D is the DASH diet (Dietary Approaches to Stop Hypertension), which is a diet rich in fruit and vegetables, low-fat dairy products, whole grain, nuts, fish, and poultry, while limited in sweets, sugar-sweetened beverages, red meat, sodium, and saturated fats^{13,14}. The DASH diet was, as its name implies, originally developed to prevent high blood pressure but also seems to have beneficial effects on T2D risk⁶.

In 2011, the first RCT assessing the potential effects of a healthy Nordic diet was published¹⁵. The diet included high intakes of high-fiber plant foods, whole grains, fruits, berries, vegetables, rapeseed oil, nuts, fish, and low-fat dairy products but limited intakes of salt, added sugars and saturated fats. The trial was designed to explore changes in cardiometabolic factors among individuals with hypercholesterolemia and indeed found the Nordic diet to improve blood lipid profiles after six weeks. The intervention group also showed improved insulin sensitivity, which was primarily related to the weight loss that occurred despite the diet being *ad libitum* (no caloric restrictions). A recent meta-analysis of RCTs assessing the effect of the Nordic diet on blood glucose control found reductions in serum insulin levels and insulin resistance, although no effects were found for other markers of blood glucose control such as fasting blood glucose¹⁶. Adherence to ‘unhealthy dietary patterns’ is associated with an increased risk of T2D⁶. One such example is the so-called Western diet, which is characterized by high consumption of red meat, fried products, high fat dairy products, refined grains, and sweets¹⁷.

DIETARY SUPPLEMENTS

Most people in the Swedish population get enough vitamins and minerals through their regular dietary intake and a recent review of RCTs concluded that overall, dietary supplementation of vitamins and minerals does not seem to be important in the prevention of T2D^{6,7}. One of the micronutrients for which the recommended intake may be difficult to reach for some people is vitamin D. Vitamin D has been hypothesized to influence T2D

risk, but this is not supported by results from RCTs; no effect of vitamin D supplementation has been found on glucose homeostasis, insulin resistance, or prevention of T2D in trials with follow-up between 4 weeks and 7 years^{40,68}. Magnesium intake is associated with decreased risk of T2D and it is the micronutrient for which the quality of evidence is considered highest (moderate quality of evidence) in the umbrella review by Neuenschwander et al⁶. There is some evidence suggesting that magnesium supplementation may exert beneficial effects on glucose metabolism in high risk individuals through improved plasma glucose levels and possibly also reduced insulin resistance⁶⁹. The beneficial effects seem to be present also among individuals with magnesium levels within the normal range⁷⁰. However, the most recent Swedish national dietary survey found that the intake of magnesium through foods (mainly bread, dairy products, fruits, and vegetables) was adequate for most people⁷¹. The potential role of supplementation of omega-3 fatty acids has been investigated in RCTs, but a recent meta-analysis of these concluded that increasing intakes of long-chain omega-3 fatty acids or total omega-3 fatty probably has little or no effect on T2D prevention⁷².

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

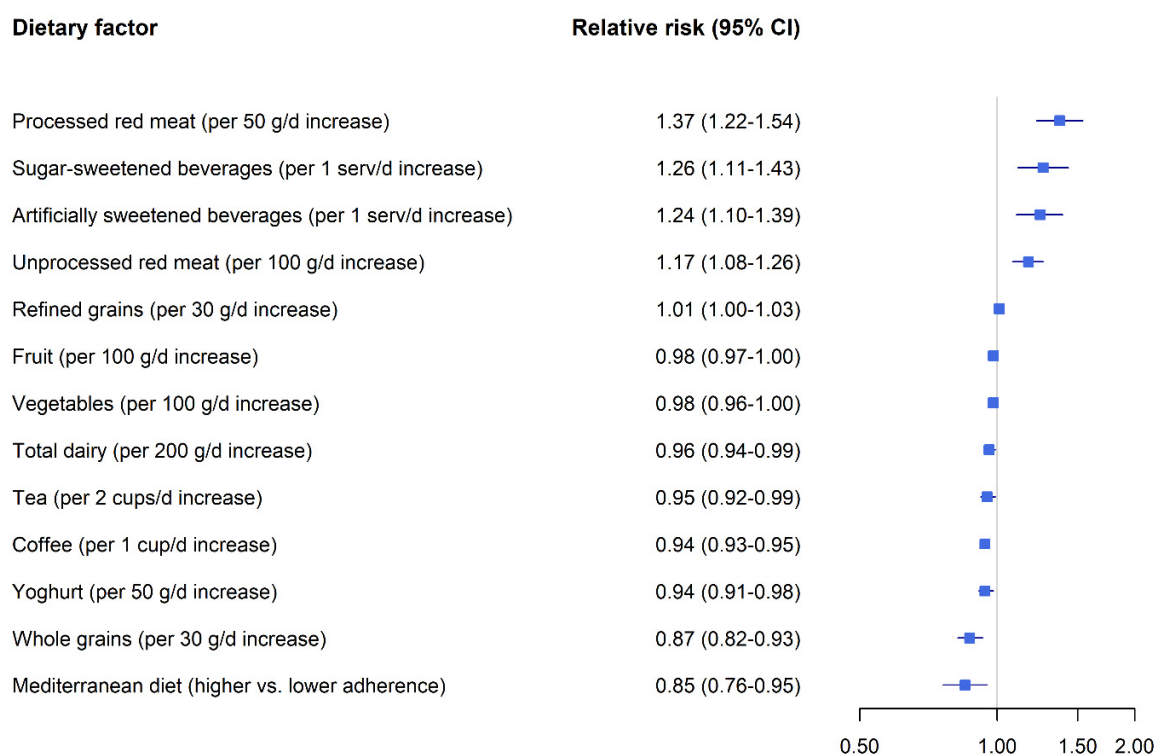
Several dietary factors have been implicated in the development of islet autoimmunity and T1D in children, but results have been inconsistent and no associations have been firmly established^{8,9}. Cow's milk is among the most studied dietary factors and a high intake in childhood has been associated with increased risk of childhood T1D⁸. However, the potential role of cow's milk in the development of autoimmunity and T1D remains unclear; an RCT in genetically susceptible children showed no protective effect of early exposure to an extensively hydrolysed baby formula (with no intact proteins) compared to a conventional cow's milk-based formula^{73,74}. Gluten intake has also been hypothesized to increase the risk, but this remains inconclusive since studies have provided mixed findings for both prenatal exposure and exposure in childhood⁸. Other dietary factors that have been associated with increased relative risk of childhood T1D include high intake of sugar⁷⁵, and of red meat, nitrate, and nitrite⁷⁶⁻⁷⁸. However, confirmations in other studies are needed, preferably based on prospectively collected dietary data.

Protective effects of omega-3 fatty acids, particularly those of marine origin, on autoimmune diabetes have been hypothesized due to their anti-inflammatory properties. Decreased relative risk of developing autoantibodies in relation to omega-3 fatty acid intake or serum concentrations have been reported⁸, but findings are inconclusive⁹. Vitamin D has immunomodulatory properties and may thereby have protective effects but neither maternal nor childhood intake seem to be associated with T1D. Some studies of circulating 25-hydroxyvitamin D, which reflects the total vitamin D from diet and sun exposure, have suggested that higher levels may be associated with decreased risk whereas others have found no association⁸. Long duration of breastfeeding has been hypothesized to be protective, but this is not supported by large cohort studies⁸. The timing, both regarding age and cessation of breastfeeding, and for infant introduction to solid foods or specific foods, e.g. gluten/cereal products^{79,80}, has been hypothesized to play a role in T1D development but so far, such data is inconclusive.

Studies of adult onset T1D in relation to dietary factors are lacking. Studies of LADA (latent autoimmune diabetes in adults), a form of autoimmune diabetes that also shares the feature of insulin resistance with T2D, are limited but the reported findings seem to be coherent with its hybrid nature. In line with some findings on childhood T1D, fatty fish intake has been associated with a reduced relative risk of LADA⁸¹ and an increased relative risk has been observed for processed red meat intake⁸². Furthermore, and in contrary to T2D, an increased relative risk of LADA has been observed in relation to coffee

consumption but only among those at increased genetic risk of autoimmune diabetes^{83,84}. In similarity with T2D, a reduced relative risk of LADA has been reported with moderate alcohol consumption^{85,86}, and an increased relative risk has been reported for high intakes of sugar-sweetened beverages^{87,88}. The research on dietary risk factors for LADA is still in its infancy; The presented findings are mainly based on retrospectively collected dietary data from one Swedish case-control study. Hence, it is important to replicate these findings in other populations, preferably with prospective data on dietary intake. The development of diabetes is most likely a result of complex interactions involving both lifestyle/environmental and genetic factors. Furthermore, the degree of autoimmunity as well as number and type(s) of autoantibodies vary within the autoimmune diabetes spectrum. Along those lines, several studies on LADA have found that the associations differ by degree of autoimmunity^{82,85}, highlighting the heterogeneity in the group of patients with adult onset of autoimmune diabetes and the complex interplay with genetic factors.

Figure 8. Relative risk of type 2 diabetes in relation to foods and beverages with the strongest evidence, adapted from the umbrella review by Neuenschwander et al⁶.



CONCLUSIONS

Diet plays an important role in the development of T2D, and adherence to a healthy diet, such as the Mediterranean, may reduce the risk. Among individual food groups, whole grain and habitual coffee consumption have consistently been associated with lower risk of T2D, whereas sugar-sweetened beverages and processed red meat consumption have emerged as risk factors. The dietary factors for which the associational evidence with T2D is strongest are presented in Figure 8. Despite the numerous studies conducted, a recent umbrella review⁶ concluded that there is a need for additional, high quality studies to identify dietary factors that may be used in prevention of T2D. National surveys show that intakes of fruit, vegetables, whole grain, dietary fiber, and fish are generally too low in the Swedish population, while the consumption of sugar-sweetened beverages is high. Thus,

there is room for improvement and higher adherence to the guidelines could potentially reduce T2D incidence. Importantly, evidence from studies evaluating dietary patterns as well as evaluations of single food groups in relation to T2D risk are largely in concordance with the Nordic Nutrition Recommendations⁸⁹ and the Swedish Food Agency dietary guidelines⁹⁰.

Studies published to date suggest that diet plays a role also in the development of T1D and LADA, i.e. autoimmune forms of diabetes. But so far, no dietary factors have been established in the aetiology of T1D although candidate factors exist. Regarding LADA, the number of studies is very limited but those few conducted indicate that some dietary risk factors may be shared with T2D whereas others may be more related to autoimmunity. This is important since it means that the risk of LADA may be partly modifiable and potentially reduced by adhering to a healthy diet.

REFERENCES

1. Tuomilehto J, Lindström J, Eriksson JG, et al. Prevention of type 2 diabetes mellitus by changes in lifestyle among subjects with impaired glucose tolerance. *N Engl J Med* 2001;344(18):1343-50
2. Knowler WC, Barrett-Connor E, Fowler SE, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with lifestyle intervention or metformin. *N Engl J Med* 2002;346(6):393-403
3. Hemmingsen B, Gimenez-Perez G, Mauricio D, et al. Diet, physical activity or both for prevention or delay of type 2 diabetes mellitus and its associated complications in people at increased risk of developing type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Cochrane Database Syst Rev* 2017;12(12):CD003054
4. Carlsson S. Etiology and pathogenesis of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults (LADA) compared to type 2 diabetes. *Front Physiol* 2019;10:320
5. Craig ME, Kim KW, Isaacs SR, et al. Early-life factors contributing to type 1 diabetes. *Diabetologia* 2019;62(10):1823-34
6. Neuenschwander M, Ballon A, Weber KS, et al. Role of diet in type 2 diabetes incidence: umbrella review of meta-analyses of prospective observational studies. *BMJ* 2019;366:l2368
7. Schwingshackl L, Hoffmann G, Lampousi AM, et al. Food groups and risk of type 2 diabetes mellitus: a systematic review and meta-analysis of prospective studies. *Eur J Epidemiol* 2017;32(5):363-75
8. Norris JM, Johnson RK, Stene LC. Type 1 diabetes – early life origins and changing epidemiology. *Lancet Diabetes Endocrinol* 2020;8(3):226-38
9. Virtanen SM. Dietary factors in the development of type 1 diabetes. *Pediatr Diab* 2016;17(Suppl. 22):49-55
10. Salas-Salvadó J, Bulló M, Babio N, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with the Mediterranean diet. *Diabetes Care* 2011;34(1):14-9
11. Jannasch F, Kröger J, Schulze M. Dietary patterns and type 2 diabetes: A systematic literature review and meta-analysis of prospective studies. *J Nutr* 2017;147(6):1174-82
12. Estruch R, Martínez-González MÁ, Corella D, et al. Effects of a Mediterranean-style diet on cardiovascular risk factors: a randomized trial. *Ann Intern Med* 2006;145(1):1-11
13. Appel LJ, Moore TJ, Obarzanek E, et al. A clinical trial of the effects of dietary patterns on blood pressure. DASH Collaborative Research Group. *N Engl J Med* 1997;336(16):1117-24
14. Chiavaroli L, Viguiliouk E, Nishi SK, et al. DASH dietary pattern and cardiometabolic outcomes: An umbrella review of systematic reviews and meta-analyses. *Nutrients* 2019;11(2):E338
15. Adamsson V, Reumark A, Fredriksson IB, et al. Effects of a healthy Nordic diet on cardiovascular risk factors in hypercholesterolaemic subjects: a randomized controlled trial (NORDIET). *J Intern Med* 2011;269(2):150-9
16. Zimorovat A, Mohammadi M, Ramezani-Jolfaie N, Salehi-Abargouei A. The healthy Nordic diet for blood glucose control: a systematic review and meta-analysis of randomized controlled clinical trials. *Acta Diabetol* 2020;57(1):1-12
17. van Dam RM, Rimm EB, Willett WC, Stampfer MJ, Hu FB. Dietary patterns and risk for type 2 diabetes mellitus in U.S. men. *Ann Intern Med* 2002;136(3):201-9
18. Schlesinger S, Neuenschwander M, Schwedhelm C, et al. Food groups and risk of overweight,

- obesity, and weight gain: A systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis of prospective studies. *Adv Nutr* 2019;10(2):205-18
19. Bozzetto L, Annuzzi G, Pacini G, et al. Polyphenol-rich diets improve glucose metabolism in people at high cardiometabolic risk: A controlled randomised intervention trial. *Diabetologia* 2015;58(7):1551-60
 20. Sluijs I, Cadier E, Beulens JW, van der A DL, Spijkerman AM, van der Schouw YT. Dietary intake of carotenoids and risk of type 2 diabetes. *Nutr Metab Cardiovasc Dis* 2015;25(4):376-81
 21. Marventano S, Vetrani C, Vitale M, Godos J, Riccardi G, Grosso G. Whole grain intake and glycaemic control in healthy subjects: A systematic review and meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. *Nutrients* 2017;9(7):769
 22. Bhupathiraju SN, Tobias DK, Malik VS, et al. Glycemic index, glycemic load, and risk of type 2 diabetes: results from 3 large US cohorts and an updated meta-analysis. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2014;100(1):218-32
 23. Kim Y, Keogh JB, Clifton PM. Benefits of nut consumption on insulin resistance and cardiovascular risk factors: Multiple potential mechanisms of actions. *Nutrients*. 2017;9(11):1271
 24. Sluijs I, Forouhi NG, Beulens JW, et al. The amount and type of dairy product intake and incident type 2 diabetes: results from the EPIC-InterAct Study. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2012;96(2):382-90
 25. Vissers LET, Sluijs I, van der Schouw YT, et al. Dairy product intake and risk of type 2 diabetes in EPIC-InterAct: A Mendelian randomization study. *Diabetes Care* 2019;42(4):568-75
 26. Gijbbers L, Ding EL, Malik VS, de Goede J, Geleijnse JM, Soedamah-Muthu SS. Consumption of dairy foods and diabetes incidence: a dose-response meta-analysis of observational studies. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2016;103(4):1111-24
 27. Ericson U, Hellstrand S, Brunkwall L, et al. Food sources of fat may clarify the inconsistent role of dietary fat intake for incidence of type 2 diabetes. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2015;101(5):1065-80
 28. Wallin A, Di Giuseppe D, Orsini N, Patel PS, Forouhi NG, Wolk A. Fish consumption, dietary long-chain n-3 fatty acids, and risk of type 2 diabetes: Systematic review and meta-analysis of prospective studies. *Diabetes Care* 2012;35(4):918-29
 29. Wallin A, Di Giuseppe D, Orsini N, Åkesson A, Forouhi NG, Wolk A. Fish consumption and frying of fish in relation to type 2 diabetes incidence: A prospective cohort study of Swedish men. *Eur J Nutr* 2017;56(2):843-52
 30. Virtanen JK, Mursu J, Voutilainen S, Uusitupa M, Tuomainen TP. Serum omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acids and risk of incident type 2 diabetes in men: The Kuopio Ischemic Heart Disease Risk Factor Study. *Diabetes Care* 2014;37(1):189-96
 31. Patel PS, Forouhi NG, Kuijsten A, et al. The prospective association between total and type of fish intake and type 2 diabetes in 8 European countries: EPIC-InterAct Study. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2012;95(6):1445-53
 32. Zhang M, Picard-Deland E, Marette A. Fish and marine omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acid consumption and incidence of type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Int J Endocrinol* 2013;2013:501015
 33. Rylander C, Sandanger TM, Engeset D, Lund E. Consumption of lean fish reduces the risk of type 2 diabetes mellitus: A prospective population based cohort study of Norwegian women. *PLoS One* 2014;9(2):e89845
 34. Shi L, Brunius C, Bergdahl IA, et al. Joint analysis of metabolite markers of fish intake and persistent organic pollutants in relation to type 2 diabetes risk in Swedish adults. *J Nutr* 2019;149(8):1413-23
 35. Calder PC. Long chain fatty acids and gene expression in inflammation and immunity. *Curr Opin Clin Nutr Metab Care* 2013;16(4):425-33
 36. Yuan S, Larsson SC. Association of genetic variants related to plasma fatty acids with type 2 diabetes mellitus and glycaemic traits: A Mendelian randomisation study. *Diabetologia* 2020;63(1):116-23
 37. Wolden-Kirk H, Overbergh L, Christensen HT, Brusgaard K, Mathieu C. Vitamin D and diabetes: its importance for beta cell and immune function. *Mol Cell Endocrinol* 2011;347(1-2):106-20
 38. Song Y, Wang L, Pittas AG, et al. Blood 25-hydroxy vitamin D levels and incident type 2 diabetes: a meta-analysis of prospective studies. *Diabetes Care* 2013;36(5):1422-8
 39. Yuan S, Jiang X, Michaëlsson K, Larsson SC. Genetic prediction of serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D, calcium, and parathyroid hormone levels in relation to development of type 2 diabetes: A

- Mendelian randomization study. *Diabetes Care* 2019;42(12):2197-2203
40. Autier P, Mullie P, Macacu A, et al. Effect of vitamin D supplementation on non-skeletal disorders: a systematic review of meta-analyses and randomised trials. *Lancet Diabetes Endocrinol* 2017;5(12):986-1004
 41. Shin JY, Xun P, Nakamura Y, He K. Egg consumption in relation to risk of cardiovascular disease and diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2013;98(1):146-59
 42. Wallin A, Forouhi NG, Wolk A, Larsson SC. Egg consumption and risk of type 2 diabetes: A prospective study and dose-response meta-analysis. *Diabetologia* 2016;59(6):1204-13
 43. Sabaté J, Burkholder-Cooley NM, Segovia-Siapco G, et al. Unscrambling the relations of egg and meat consumption with type 2 diabetes risk. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2018;108(5):1121-8
 44. Fretts AM, Follis JL, Nettleton JA, et al. Consumption of meat is associated with higher fasting glucose and insulin concentrations regardless of glucose and insulin genetic risk scores: A meta-analysis of 50,345 Caucasians. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2015;102(5):1266-78
 45. Mozaffarian D, Hao T, Rimm EB, Willett WC, Hu FB. Changes in diet and lifestyle and long-term weight gain in women and men. *N Engl J Med* 2011;364(25):2392-404
 46. Wolk A. Potential health hazards of eating red meat. *J Intern Med* 2017;281(2):106-22
 47. Lana A, Rodríguez-Artalejo F, Lopez-Garcia E. Consumption of sugar-sweetened beverages is positively related to insulin resistance and higher plasma leptin concentrations in men and nonoverweight women. *J Nutr* 2014;144(7):1099-105
 48. Ma J, Jaques PF, Meigs JB, et al. Sugar-sweetened beverage but not diet soda consumption is positively associated with progression of insulin resistance and prediabetes. *J Nutr* 2016;146(12):2544-50
 49. InterAct Consortium, Romaguera D, Norat T, et al. Consumption of sweet beverages and type 2 diabetes incidence in European adults: Results from EPIC-InterAct. *Diabetologia* 2013;56(7):1520-30
 50. Greenwood DC, Threapleton DE, Evans CE, et al. Association between sugar-sweetened and artificially sweetened soft drinks and type 2 diabetes: Systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis of prospective studies. *Br J Nutr* 2014;112(5):725-34
 51. Bleich SN, Wolfson JA, Vine S, Wang YC. Diet-beverage consumption and caloric intake among US adults, overall and by body weight. *Am J Public Health* 2014;104(3):e72-8
 52. Mattes RD, Popkin BM. Nonnutritive sweetener consumption in humans: Effects on appetite and food intake and their putative mechanisms. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2009;89(1):1-14
 53. Suez J, Korem T, Zeevi D, et al. Artificial sweeteners induce glucose intolerance by altering the gut microbiota. *Nature* 2014;514(7521):181-6
 54. Palmnäs MS, Cowan TE, Bomhof MR, Su J, Reimer RA, Vogel HJ. Low-dose aspartame consumption differentially affects gut microbiota-host metabolic interactions in the diet-induced obese rat. *PLoS One* 2014;9(10):e109841
 55. Bonnet F, Tavenard A, Esvan M, et al. Consumption of a carbonated beverage with high-intensity sweeteners has no effect on insulin sensitivity and secretion in nondiabetic adults. *J Nutr* 2018;148(8):1293-9
 56. Higgins KA, Mattes RD. A randomized controlled trial contrasting the effects of 4 low-calorie sweeteners and sucrose on body weight in adults with overweight or obesity. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2019;109(5):1288-301
 57. Carlström M, Larsson SC. Coffee consumption and reduced risk of developing type 2 diabetes: A systematic review with meta-analysis. *Nutr Rev* 2018;76(6):395-417
 58. Ding M, Bhupathiraju SN, Chen M, van Dam RM, Hu FB. Caffeinated and decaffeinated coffee consumption and risk of type 2 diabetes: A systematic review and a dose-response meta-analysis. *Diabetes Care* 2014;37(2):569-86
 59. Cornelis MC, Munafo MR. Mendelian randomization studies of coffee and caffeine consumption. *Nutrients* 2018;10(10):1343
 60. Wedick NM, Brennan AM, Sun Q, Hu FB, Mantzoros CS, van Dam RM. Effects of caffeinated and decaffeinated coffee on biological risk factors for type 2 diabetes: A randomized controlled trial. *Nutr J* 2011;10:93
 61. Alperet DJ, Rebello SA, Khoo EY, et al. The effect of coffee consumption on insulin sensitivity and other biological risk factors for type 2 diabetes: A randomized placebo-controlled trial. *Am J Clin Nutr* 2020;111(2):448-58
 62. Yang J, Mao QX, Xu HX, Ma X, Zeng CY. Tea consumption and risk of type 2 diabetes

- mellitus: A systematic review and meta-analysis update. *BMJ Open* 2014;4(7):e005632
63. Joosten MM, Beulebs JW, Kersten S, Hendriks HF. Moderate alcohol consumption increases insulin sensitivity and ADIPOQ expression in postmenopausal women: A randomised, crossover trial. *Diabetologia* 2008;51(8):1375-81
64. Pai JK, Hankinson SE, Thadhani R, Rifai N, Pischon T, Rimm EB. Moderate alcohol consumption and lower levels of inflammatory markers in US men and women. *Atherosclerosis* 2006;186(1):113-20
65. Schrieks IC, Heil AL, Hendriks HF, Mukamal KJ, Beulens JW. The effect of alcohol consumption on insulin sensitivity and glycemic status: A systematic review and meta-analysis of intervention studies. *Diabetes Care* 2015;38(4):723-32
66. Knott C, Bell S, Britton A. Alcohol consumption and the risk of type 2 diabetes: A systematic review and dose-response meta-analysis of more than 1.9 million individuals from 38 observational studies. *Diabetes Care* 2015;38(9):1804-12
67. Rautiainen S, Manson JE, Lichtenstein A, Sesso HD. Dietary supplements and disease prevention – a global overview. *Nat Rev Endocrinol* 2016;12(7):407-20
68. Pittas AG, Dawson-Hughes B, Sheehan P, et al. Vitamin D supplementation and prevention of type 2 diabetes. *N Engl J Med* 2019;381(6):520-30
69. Veronese N, Watutantrige-Fernando S, Luchini C, et al. Effects of magnesium supplementation on glucose metabolism in people with or at risk of diabetes: A systematic review and meta-analysis of double-blind randomized controlled trials. *Eur J Clin Nutr* 2016;70(12):1354-9
70. Mooren FC, Krüger K, Völker K, Golf SW, Wadeuhl M, Kraus A. Oral magnesium supplementation reduces insulin resistance in non-diabetic subjects – A double-blind, placebo-controlled, randomized trial. *Diabetes Obes Metab* 2011;13(3):281-4
71. Livsmedelsverket. Riksmaten – vuxna 2010-11: Livsmedels- och näringsintag bland vuxna i Sverige. Uppsala, Sweden; 2012. Available at: https://www.livsmedelsverket.se/globalassets/publikationsdatabas/rapporter/2011/riksmaten_2010_20111.pdf
72. Brown TJ, Brainard J, Song F, et al. Omega-3, omega-6, and total dietary polyunsaturated fat for prevention and treatment of type 2 diabetes mellitus: Systematic review and meta-analysis of randomised controlled trials. *BMJ* 2019;366:l4697
73. Knip M, Åkerblom HK, Becker D, et al. Hydrolyzed infant formula and early β -cell autoimmunity: a randomized clinical trial. *JAMA* 2014;311(22):2279-87
74. Writing Group for the TRIGR Study Group; Knip M, Åkerblom HK, et al. Effect of hydrolyzed infant formula vs conventional formula on risk of type 1 diabetes: The TRIGR randomized clinical trial. *JAMA* 2018;319(1):38-48
75. Lamb MM, Frederiksen B, Seifert JA, Kroehl M, Rewers M, Norris JM. Sugar intake is associated with progression from islet autoimmunity to type 1 diabetes: The Diabetes Autoimmunity Study in the Young. *Diabetologia* 2015;58(9):2027-34
76. Virtanen SM, Jaakkola L, Räsänen L, et al. Nitrate and nitrite intake and the risk for type 1 diabetes in Finnish children. Childhood Diabetes in Finland Study Group. *Diabet Med* 1994;11(7):656-62
77. Dahlquist GG, Blom LG, Persson LA, Sandström AI, Wall SG. Dietary factors and the risk of developing insulin dependent diabetes in childhood. *BMJ* 1990;300(6735):1302-6
78. Muntoni S, Mereu R, Atzori L, et al. High meat consumption is associated with type 1 diabetes mellitus in a Sardinian case-control study. *Acta Diabetol* 2013;50(5):713-9
79. Uusitalo U, Lee HS, Aronsson CA, et al. Early infant diet and islet autoimmunity in the TEDDY Study. *Diabetes Care* 2018;41(3):522-30
80. Frederiksen B, Kroehl M, Lamb MM, et al. Infant exposures and development of type 1 diabetes mellitus: The Diabetes Autoimmunity Study in the Young (DAISY). *JAMA Pediatr* 2013;167(9):808-15
81. Löfvenborg JE, Andersson T, Carlsson PO, et al. Fatty fish consumption and risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults. *Nutr Diabetes* 2014;4(10):e139
82. Löfvenborg JE, Ahlqvist E, Alfredsson L, et al. Consumption of red meat, genetic susceptibility, and risk of LADA and type 2 diabetes. *Eur J Nutr*. May 2020 [Online ahead of print]
83. Löfvenborg JE, Andersson T, Carlsson PO, et al. Coffee consumption and the risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults--results from a Swedish case-control study. *Diabet Med* 2014;31(7):799-805

84. Rasouli B, Ahlqvist E, Alfredsson L, et al. Coffee consumption, genetic susceptibility and risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults: A population-based case-control study. *Diabetes Metab* 2018;44(4):354-60
85. Rasouli B, Ahlbom A, Andersson T, et al. Alcohol consumption is associated with reduced risk of Type 2 diabetes and autoimmune diabetes in adults: Results from the Nord-Trøndelag health study. *Diabet Med* 2013;30(1):56-64
86. Rasouli B, Andersson T, Carlsson P-O, et al. Alcohol and the risk for latent autoimmune diabetes in adults: results based on Swedish ESTRID study. *Eur J Endocrinol* 2014;171(5):535-43
87. Löfvenborg JE, Andersson T, Carlsson PO, et al. Sweetened beverage intake and risk of latent autoimmune diabetes in adults (LADA) and type 2 diabetes. *Eur J Endocrinol* 2016;175(6):605-14
88. Löfvenborg JE, Ahlqvist E, Alfredsson L, et al. Genotypes of HLA, TCF7L2, and FTO as potential modifiers of the association between sweetened beverage consumption and risk of LADA and type 2 diabetes. *Eur J Nutr* 2020;59(1):127-35
89. Nordic Council of Ministers. *Nordic Nutrition Recommendations 2012: Integrating nutrition and physical activity*. 5th edition. Copenhagen, Denmark; 2014. Available at: <https://norden.diva-portal.org/smash/get/diva2:704251/FULLTEXT01.pdf>
90. Livsmedelsverket. <https://www.livsmedelsverket.se/matvanor-halsa--miljo/kostrad-och-matvanor> [Accessed 2019-09-23]

ENVIRONMENTAL CHEMICALS

ANNA BERONIUS, CAROLINA DONAT-VARGAS AND AGNETA ÅKESSON

INTRODUCTION

The general population is continuously exposed to chemicals in the environment every day throughout the lifetime. Diet and drinking water are major sources for many chemical exposures, but exposure also occurs via air, contaminated soil, household dust, and consumer products, such as electronics, cosmetics, textiles, food packaging material and toys. Over the last decades, there has been an increasing concern that some of these chemicals may interfere with the normal function of the endocrine system, so called endocrine disruptors (EDs). An ED is an exogenous chemical, or mixture of chemicals, that can interfere with the normal function of the hormone system and cause adverse health effects. They may for example activate or block hormone receptors or interfere with hormone synthesis, transport or metabolism. Endogenous hormones act at very low concentrations and an increasing body of evidence from animal studies indicates that very low doses of EDs, sometimes within the range of human exposure levels, may lead to adverse effects. EDs have been pointed out as potential contributing factors to the development of several health conditions and chronic diseases, such as reproductive dysfunction, neurodevelopmental and metabolic disorders, obesity, insulin resistance, and T2D^{1,2}. Especially exposure during foetal development or early childhood are of concern because of detrimental developmental effects. A previous review of epidemiological and experimental studies evaluated the evidence for involvement of EDs in the development of diabetes, based on data published until early 2014³. In that review, moderate human and animal evidence was found for a connection between diabetes and exposure to p,p'-dichlorodiphenyldichloroethylene (DDE), a metabolite of the chlorinated pesticide dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane (DDT). Human evidence was also found for an association with exposure to polychlorinated biphenyls (PCBs), however, the animal evidence was considered poorer in this case. For other chemicals, including bisphenols, phthalates and fluorinated compounds, the evidence was concluded to be scarce and especially lacking prospective human studies.

In this chapter, the intention is to summarize what is known about some common environmental chemicals and their contribution to diabetes risk based on an updated literature search. Chemicals were selected for review based on their relevance in terms of widespread human exposure and reported associations with T2D, although literature on T1D was also reviewed. We focus on persistent chlorinated, brominated and fluorinated organic pollutants, as well as bisphenols and phthalates (Table 2). While the manufacture and use of some of the persistent organic pollutants (POPs) in focus here have been banned or restricted, they are still present in the environment and food chain leading to exposure in the population. In contrast, the non-persistent bisphenols and phthalates are quickly metabolized in biological systems and do not bioaccumulate. Although these chemicals do not build up in the human body, their use in consumer products is widespread, leading to continuous exposure in the population. This has been observed in biomonitoring studies from different countries, where measurable levels of phthalate and bisphenol metabolites are repeatedly reported in large portions of the study populations⁴.

Table 2. Overview of persistent and non-persistent chemicals reviewed in this report.

USE AND SOURCES OF HUMAN EXPOSURE	TOXICOLOGICAL CHARACTERISTICS AND HEALTH EFFECTS
PERSISTENT ORGANIC POLLUTANTS (POPs)	
<p>Dioxins make up a group of 210 chemicals that are by-products of industrial processes. They accumulate in the food chain specifically in animal fat. The main sources of human exposure are fish, meat and dairy products. In new-borns, breast milk is an important source of exposure</p>	<p>Dioxins cause adverse effects on reproduction and development at very low doses. They also cause adverse effects on the endocrine system, liver, immune system and neurodevelopment in animal studies. Dioxins are known agonists of the Ah-receptor and perturb the normal functions of the endocrine system.</p>
<p>PCBs are banned but have been widely used in industrial processes, construction materials and products. There are 209 different PCBs. Some PCBs have similar structure and effects as dioxins and are known as “dioxin-like” PCBs. PCBs contaminate soil, air and water and bioaccumulate in the food chain. The main sources of human exposure are fish, meat, and dairy. In new-borns, breast milk is an important source of exposure.</p>	<p>Dioxin-like PCBs show the same toxicity and health effects as dioxins. Also, the non-dioxin like PCBs cause adverse effects on the endocrine system, liver, immune system and neurodevelopment in animal studies.</p>
<p>Chlorinated pesticides are used for destruction of insects, weeds or microorganisms. Organochlorine pesticides have high persistence in the environment and humans are exposed mainly via food, e.g. meat, fish and dairy. The chlorinated pesticides include the fungicide hexachlorobenzene, and the insecticides DDT and its persistent metabolite DDE. DDT has been used in control of malaria but is now banned in many countries.</p>	<p>Wide range of toxic effects. DDE binds to the androgen receptor and has anti-androgenic properties.</p>
<p>PFAS include >4,500 compounds, with PFOS and PFOA as the most studied. PFAS have been widely used since the 1950’s in industrial and consumer applications (food packaging, water-repellent fabrics, waxes, fire-fighting foams, shampoos, cosmetics, insecticides). Their extremely persistent characteristics have led to ban of some PFAS. Human exposure is primarily via drinking water (often caused by fire-fighting foam contamination), food and leakage from food packaging.</p>	<p>Different PFAS have been shown to cause adverse effects on the liver, metabolism, thyroid and immune system in animal studies. Exposure to PFAS in the human population is associated with increased cholesterol in blood in adults, lower birth weight and effects on the immune system in children of exposed mothers, and cancer.</p>
<p>Brominated compounds Polybrominated diphenyl ethers (PBDE) have been commonly used as flame retardants in plastics and textiles. They are easily released from products such as furniture and electronics. Human exposure is mainly from food, such as fish, shellfish and meat, and household dust. Several of the most hazardous PBDEs have been banned but persist in the environment.</p>	<p>PBDEs have been shown to cause adverse effects on the liver, reproductive organs, thyroid and immune system in animal studies. They also seem to affect reproduction and neurobehavioral development. In humans, associations have been observed between PBDE-exposure and effects on the thyroid hormones.</p>
NON-PERSISTENT CHEMICALS	
<p>Bisphenols are commonly used in plastics and epoxy resins, for example in toys, construction materials, electronics and as coating in food cans. They are also used in thermal printing papers. The most common is BPA. The main source of human exposure is via food that has been in contact with materials containing bisphenols, household dust and cashier receipts.</p>	<p>Many bisphenols have been shown to have endocrine activity in cell studies and to disturb the endocrine system in animal studies. BPA is an ED with estrogenic properties and adverse effects on reproduction and development in animal studies. Effects of BPA on CVD and neurobehavioral development has been reported in human studies.</p>
<p>Phthalates are used as plastic and rubber softeners in toys, flooring and medical tubing. They are also used in paints and adhesives. Human exposure mainly occurs orally, e.g. by putting toys in the mouth, or via air, as phthalates are very volatile.</p>	<p>Several phthalates are identified as EDs under EU regulation. They have primarily anti-androgenic properties and cause adverse effects on reproduction and development.</p>

PERSISTENT ORGANIC POLLUTANTS

Persistent organic pollutants (POPs) are chemicals that are persistent in the environment and have the potential for long-range transport and the ability to bio-magnify and bio-accumulate in ecosystems. They also have significant negative effects on human health and the environment. The chlorinated POPs, which include dioxins, polychlorinated biphenyls (PCBs) and organochlorine (OC) pesticides, are among the most widely dispersed and most concerning POPs. The dioxins and PCBs comprise large numbers of individual compounds, which are grouped into the categories polychlorinated dibenzo-p-dioxins (PCDDs) and polychlorinated dibenzofurans (PCDFs) on the one hand, and dioxin-like (DL) and non-dioxin-like PCBs on the other hand. Dioxins are mainly by-products of industrial processes but can also result from natural processes, such as volcanic eruptions and forest fires. PCBs are man-made synthetic chemical mixtures, widely used in electrical equipment, liquid ink solvents and especially plasticizers. The OC pesticides were produced to be toxic to living organisms, used to protect crops against unwanted insects, weeds or microorganisms and include individual compounds such as the fungicide hexachlorobenzene, and the insecticide DDT and its persistent metabolite p,p'-DDE. In addition to the chlorinated POPs, there are also brominated and fluorinated POPs, such as the brominated flame-retardants (BFRs), and the perfluoroalkyl and polyfluoroalkyl substances (PFAS). BFRs and PFAS are industrial chemicals in current production and frequently used in numerous common consumer products. More than 4,500 PFAS are currently on the market. There are 28 POPs listed by the Stockholm Convention⁵ which means that they are destined for elimination, restriction, or reduction because of their toxicological properties in biota, their persistence and bioaccumulation potential in the environment and living organisms, and their wide global distribution. Several of these listed chemicals are organochlorine pesticides (e.g. DDT, chlordane, dieldrin and aldrin). Out of the brominated and fluorinated compounds, only a few have been listed (e.g. perfluorooctane sulphonate (PFOS), perfluorooctanoic acid (PFOA), a handful of polybrominated diphenyl ethers (PBDEs) and hexabromocyclododecane (HBCDD).

EXPOSURE

Chlorinated POPs are highly persistent and lipophilic and accumulate in the food chain. As a result, there is a pronounced age-dependent body burden increase in humans⁶ and wildlife. Despite regulatory activities through the Stockholm convention and other national and international activities to minimize environmental emissions and human exposures – a process that started in the 1980's in most countries –, chlorinated-POPs continue to be detected in human adipose tissue, blood and breast milk worldwide^{6,7}. Once these fat-soluble hydrophobic molecules enter the body, they are primarily stored in adipose tissue and slowly released into the circulation to be eliminated over several years⁸. Sources for current exposure are mainly fatty food of animal origin such as fatty fish, meat and dairy products^{9,10}. Since chlorinated POPs are hydrophobic, they generally do not occur in drinking water or food of plant origin at levels of health concern. Large segments of the population are being exposed to background dioxins and PCBs levels that are exceeding the tolerable weekly intake (TWI) recommended by the European Food Safety Authority (EFSA)¹¹. Occupational and accidental by-stander exposure may still occur in certain areas of the world. Humans are currently exposed to PFAS in daily life, mainly through drinking water¹² and diet, with fish and seafood as suggested important sources¹³. PFAS also appear in an array of everyday items, such as textiles, furniture, clothing, polishing and cleaning agents and in food packaging and cookware, leading to contamination of food^{14,15}. In the recent EFSA evaluation, small or non-existing safety margins were identified for both PFOS and PFOA. As a result, EFSA¹⁶ launched a preliminary TWI that was markedly decreased for PFOS and PFOA and a considerable proportion of the European population

exceeds this TWI. BFRs have been used in a variety of materials, such as furniture, electronics, and construction materials, as flame retardants.

DIOXINS, PCBs AND CHLORINATED PESTICIDES

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

Plasma measurements of dioxins, PCBs and chlorinated pesticides have been associated with T2D and insulin resistance in population-based studies, largely supported by cross-sectional studies and accidental, occupational and geographical (subjects living near a contaminated area) exposure studies¹⁷. As an example, in total 41 cross-sectional and eight prospective studies published through early 2014 were compiled in a meta-analysis¹⁸. The pooled relative risks estimates for T2D were, based on comparison of the highest concentration category with the lowest, 1.91 (95% CI, 1.44-2.54) for dioxins, 2.39 (95% CI, 1.86-3.08) for total PCBs, and 2.30 (95% CI, 1.81-2.93) for chlorinated pesticides. Results from prospective studies were, however, only available for PCBs and for the chlorinated pesticides, showing a pooled RR of 1.63 (95% CI, 1.15-2.33) and 2.43 (95% CI, 1.39-4.25), respectively. All these prospective studies adjusted their analyses for BMI and were, with few exceptions, based on self-reported T2D diagnosis (Table 3-4). After this meta-analysis, two nested case-control studies have been published^{19,20}. In the American Nurses' Health Study, the ORs were 1.55 (95% CI, 1.13, 2.13) for DDE and 1.95 (95% CI, 1.42, 2.69) for the sum of DL-PCBs, comparing highest tertile with lowest²⁰. They also reported the results for hexachlorobenzene HCB; OR, 1.67 (95% CI, 1.24, 2.23). In this study, the OR estimates were dependent on whether the authors adjusted the models for baseline BMI – and only DL-PCBs remained clearly associated with T2D incidence after this adjustment (OR, 1.78; 95% CI, 1.14-2.76). The researcher also observed that not only baseline BMI but also pre-baseline weight change affected the associations. In fact, there were interactions between the chlorinated POPs and weight change before baseline and incidence of T2D. Thus, they observed stronger associations among those who had been weight stable as compared to those who gained weight before baseline corresponding to OR 2.41 (95% CI, 1.22-4.77) for the DL-PCBs. The results from this study clearly highlight the complex link between blood concentrations of the chlorinated POPs, adiposity and incidence of T2D (see section below). The second nested case-control study was performed in a Swedish population-based prospective cohort and included repeated measurements of the chlorinated POPs before and after T2D diagnosis – a diagnosis validated by specialists based on the WHO recommendations including the absence of autoantibodies in blood. The researcher observed around 50% increased ORs per one standard deviation increase in the different chlorinated POPs; ORs 1.42 (95% CI, 0.99-2.06) for the sum of non-DL-PCBs and 1.44 (95% CI, 0.99- 2.10) for the sum of DL-PCBs, 1.55 (95% CI, 1.01-2.38) for HCB, and 1.46 (95% CI, 0.97-2.18) for DDE¹⁹. These models were adjusted for BMI and the results were independent of whether the concentrations of the chlorinated POPs were expressed by their wet-weights or were standardized to the lipid content of the blood plasma¹⁹. Importantly, while the DDE concentrations in the American study of nurses²⁰ were similar to that in the Swedish study, the exposure to DL-PCBs (n=2; PCB118 and PCB156) and HCB was higher in the Swedish study¹⁹.

Given the long half-life of chlorinated POPs, it is generally considered that blood concentrations are a good reflection of very long-term exposures. Nevertheless, a bias may arise in cross-sectional and case-control studies, where the concentrations are measured at the time of, or after, the T2D onset. There is a possibility that T2D might alter the metabolism of the chlorinated POPs, slowing down their excretion from the body and/or increased lipolysis, which releases them from the storage in adipose tissue²¹, both mechanisms leading to increased serum concentrations in T2D in cross-sectional studies¹⁹.

The potential overestimation of the association with T2D by the cross-sectional design was explored in the aforementioned Swedish study¹⁹, where the odds of T2D was assessed both prospectively and cross-sectionally in the same individuals accounting for factors related changes in concentrations. An attenuation of the ORs was observed moving from the cross-sectional to the prospective assessments, evidencing this speculated reverse causality. In this case the subjects with T2D were successfully intervened on regarding individual factors such as weight and blood lipids as a result of the diagnosis. However, despite the evidence suggesting the existence of a reverse pathway (T2D causing elevated chlorinated POPs in blood), the magnitude of the reverse effect does not seem to be very large^{18,19,22}.

Table 3. Prospective studies on PCBs (mainly focusing on the dioxin-like (DL) PCBs) measured in blood in relation to type 2 diabetes.

Type of study	Type of PCBs	Exposure categorization comparisons	No of cases / BMI-adjustment	Multivariable-adjusted RR/OR (95% CI)
Meta-analysis of eight cohort studies¹⁸.	A mix of PCBs both DL- and non-DL- PCBs	4 th quartile vs. 1 st PCB-poisoned victims vs. ref pop 4 th quartile vs. 1 st to 3 rd 5 th quintile vs. 1 st 3 rd tertile vs. 1 st	Adjusted for BMI	Pooled 1.63 (95% 1.15-2.33)
Nurses' Health Study; Nested case-control study²⁰.	DL-PCBs	3 rd tertile vs. 1 st	793 case-control pairs. With and without BMI adjustment	1.95 (95% 1.42-2.69) without BMI; 2.60 (95% 1.81-3.72) adjusted for weight change; 1.78 (95% 1.14-2.76) adjusted for weight change and BMI
Västerbotten Intervention Programme; Nested case-control study¹⁹.	DL-PCBs	Per 1 SD increment	129 case-control pairs. With and without BMI	1.34 (95% 1.00-1.79) without BMI; 1.44 (95% 0.99-2.10) with BMI.

The average exposure biomarker of the DL-PCBs (two were in common: PCB118 and PCB 156) indicated higher exposure at baseline in the Swedish study as compared to the US-cohort of nurses.

Adiposity is important to consider in studies assessing the association between biomarkers of chlorinated POPs and T2D, because higher body fat is linked to a slower elimination of these substances. This means that historical BMI, a very strong risk factor for T2D, affects the actual POP concentration, especially in a situation when the exposure is decreasing (non-steady state). On the other hand, in the Nurses' Health Study, weight gain before blood collection was consistently associated with lower concentrations of all groups of chlorinated, possibly due to dilution by the expanded adipose tissue compartment. Another complicating factor is that both BMI and plasma lipid concentrations could potentially lie in the causal pathway between the chlorinated POPs and T2D, acting as mediators, and in this case adjusting for BMI will not provide the results of the total effect. But since both BMI and plasma lipid are correlated with the exposure—elevated lipid concentrations tend to carry proportionally higher concentrations of lipid-soluble contaminants – and with the outcome, they might also act as confounders for the associations with T2D. There are also

studies (cross-sectional) suggesting that accumulated chlorinated POPs in adipose tissue may play a more critical role in the pathogenesis of T2D than the adipose tissue itself²³, but this is difficult to verify. Despite all these methodological constraints, the best evidence of a link between chlorinated POPs and T2D seems to exist for DDE and the dioxin-like PCBs^{3,19,20}. Those studies evaluating both insulin resistance and secretion have reported that blood concentrations of the chlorinated POPs were more strongly associated with decreased insulin secretion than with increased insulin resistance²⁴⁻²⁷. This could be because the overproduction of insulin by pancreatic beta cells during insulin resistance can mask the direct effect of these substances on beta cell function²⁵.

Table 4. Prospective studies on organochlorine pesticides (mainly focusing on p,p'-dichlorodiphenyl-dichloroethylene; DDE) measured in blood in relation to type 2 diabetes.

Type of study	Type of pesticides	Exposure categorization	No of cases/BMI-adjustment	Multivariable-adjusted RR/OR (95% CI)
Meta-analysis of five cohort studies through early 2014¹⁸.	Mix of pesticides mainly DDE	4 th quartile vs 1 st to 3 rd ; 3 rd tertile vs 1 st . 4 th quartile vs 1 st . 5 th quintile vs 1 st	Adjusted for BMI	Pooled 2.43 (95% 1.39-4.25)
Nurses' Health Study; Nested case-control study²⁰.	DDE	3 rd tertile vs. 1 st	793 case-control pairs. With/ without BMI-adjustment	1.55 (95% 1.13-2.13) without BMI-adjustment; 1.66 (95% 1.17- 2.36) adjusted for weight change; 0.93 (95%.59-1.46) adjusted for weight change and BMI
Västerbotten Intervention Programme; Nested case-control study¹⁹.	DDE	Per 1 SD increment	129 case-control pairs. With/without BMI-adjustment	1.50 (95% 1.12-2.00) without BMI; 1.46 (95% 0.97-2.18) with BMI adjustment

The average exposure biomarker DDE showed very similar concentrations in the Swedish study as in the U.S. cohort of nurses.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES AND POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

In animal studies, dioxins, PCBs and chlorinated pesticides have been shown to alter glucose homeostasis, including the induction of hyperglycaemia and glucose intolerance²⁸, and insulin resistance^{29,30}. Available experimental data indicate that these substances can act as direct oxidative and inflammatory agents, increasing the production of reactive oxygen species (ROS) and activating inflammatory pathways, and thereby disrupting glucose homeostasis and increasing the risk of insulin resistance and ultimately diabetes³¹. These inflammatory and oxidative effects may be induced by impairment of mitochondrial function, since mitochondria are a target of environmental toxicants³². Chlorinated pesticides have been shown to impair mitochondrial function in hepatocytes and aggravate disorders of fatty acid metabolism, especially DDT^{33,34}. An in vitro cell study demonstrated that chlorinated pesticides can directly reduce insulin secretion at very low doses²⁵. In vitro studies show that low doses of dioxin reduce glucose uptake in the adipose tissue, pancreas, and liver³⁵ and cause autophagy in beta cells³⁶ and death of beta cells³⁷, due to an increase in pro-inflammation cytokines. Additional studies have demonstrated that dioxin can modulate the insulin signalling cascade at the level of the insulin receptor³⁸. PCB treatment of beta cells resulted in an increase in intracellular calcium levels and an

activation of Ca²⁺/calmodulin-dependent kinase II (CaMK2). Because glucose-stimulated insulin secretion is a calcium-dependent process, disruption of this signalling pathway is a likely target for PCB-mediated beta cell disruption³⁹. The DDT metabolite DDE has also been shown to affect beta cell function, by downregulating the expression of glycolysis-associated proteins⁴⁰. Dioxins and dioxin-like PCB congeners exert their toxicity mainly via activation of the aryl hydrocarbon receptor (AhR). It should be noted, however, that there are differences in sensitivity of the AhR between humans and rodents, which may limit conclusions for human health. In vitro⁴¹⁻⁴⁴ and animal⁴⁵⁻⁴⁸ evidence reveals, however, that dioxin-like PCBs induce chronic inflammation, through different AhR-mediated pathways such as via expression of several inflammatory markers^{41,43} or increasing cellular oxidative stress⁴⁵.

Many of these substances are known to be able to interfere with hormone signalling pathways. For example, PCBs include mixtures of congeners with estrogenic and antiestrogenic effects^{49,50} and DDT is known to have oestrogen agonist activity⁵¹, but its metabolite DDE has antiandrogenic properties⁵². There are also interactions between the AhR and oestrogen receptor signalling pathways, suggesting that dioxins could have indirect effects on some oestrogen-mediated endpoints as well⁵³. The non-dioxin-like PCBs do not activate AhR, but instead bind to and activate the constitutive androstane receptor and/or the pregnane X receptor^{54,55}. Both of these nuclear receptors are also implicated in the intermediary metabolism of physiological molecules such as hormones, vitamins, fatty acids, triglycerides, and cholesterol^{56,57}. In the aforementioned 1999–2002 NHANES cross-sectional study²³, the magnitude of association between chlorinated POPs and T2D was much stronger with trans-nonachlor, oxychlordane, p,p'-DDE, and PCB153, which do not have dioxin activity, than with the PCDDs, which do have dioxin-like activity. In fact, the chlorinated POPs' toxic equivalency factors (TEFs), which measure the ability of a given dioxin-like contaminant to bind to the AhR, were not related to the strengths of the associations between these substances and T2D in that study.

PFAS AND BROMINATED COMPOUNDS

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

The epidemiological evidence on PFAS exposure and T2D is limited and inconsistent, and only three of the existing studies are prospective⁵⁸⁻⁶⁰. There are some reports showing null^{58,60,61} or inverse associations⁶², but also positive associations^{59,61,63}, such as the recent prospective nested case-control U.S. study (Nurses' Health Study II)⁵⁹. However, the recent prospective nested case-control study performed in Sweden⁶⁴ yielded overall inverse associations between individual PFAS and incidence of T2D, although mostly statistically non-significant. Moreover, PFAS were associated with improved trajectories of insulin resistance during 10 years of follow-up in the diabetes-free individuals⁶⁴. The explanation for the overall contradicting results is unclear, and it is puzzling that different studies of adequate quality across the world generate contrasting results, even at similar levels of exposure. We can speculate that the diet and possibly lifestyle, which differ among populations, could be a common cause of both the PFAS exposure and the development of T2D, being able, consequently, to bias the findings. For instance, foods contaminated by food packaging material⁶⁵ such as popcorn⁵⁹ could be an important source of PFAS exposure in some populations, while the consumption of fish could be the dominating source in other. If this is the case, the potential beneficial effects of fish consumption or the detrimental effects of fast food consumption on T2D could hide or override any effects of PFAS. Altogether, human epidemiological studies published to date provide insufficient support for an association of PFAS with T2D, obesity and metabolic syndrome. In contrast, EFSA considers the support for causal associations between exposure to PFOS and PFOA

and increased serum levels of cholesterol to be strong¹⁶. The human evidence regarding bromated POPs is scarce and currently lends no support of an association with T2D^{3,17}.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES AND POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

Some animal data support a potential beneficial effect of PFAS in T2D pathology⁶⁶⁻⁶⁸. PFAS are activators of the PPARs (peroxisome proliferator-activated receptors)⁶⁹, which play a critical role as regulators of lipid and glucose metabolism^{70,71}. Some hypolipidemic and antidiabetic drugs targeting PPAR, such as fibrates and thiazolidinediones, have been widely used^{72,73}. On the other hand, PFAS, especially PFOA and PFOS, induce ROS production, likely as a consequence of inhibition of the mitochondrial respiratory chain⁷⁴⁻⁷⁶. It has also been shown that livers from rats treated with PFOS presented augmented ROS levels and diminished antioxidant defence (decreased superoxide dismutase (SOD) and catalase activities⁷⁷). Therefore, whether these latter compounds improve or disrupt glucose homeostasis is not clear.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

Currently, there is no support of any associations for PCBs, pesticides or PFAS and autoimmune diabetes⁷⁸. In contrast to epidemiological data, exposure to the non-dioxin-like PCB-153 was found to reduce the incidence of T1D in an experimental study using the non-obese diabetic (NOD) mouse model⁷⁹, and another experimental study found that high doses of the DDT metabolite p,p'-DDE increased diabetes incidence and severity in NOD mice⁸⁰. Similarly, life-long exposure to perfluoroundecanoic acid (PFUnDA) was shown in one study using the NOD mouse model to result in detrimental effects on the pancreatic islets and the immune system at the highest doses, while lower doses seemed to have a protective effect⁸¹.

BISPHENOLS

Bisphenols are chemicals that are used in a variety of industrial applications and production of different materials⁸². Bisphenol A (BPA) is the most commonly used bisphenol and is produced in very large volumes globally. Bisphenols are used for the manufacture of polycarbonate plastics and epoxy resins and as antioxidants and UV-stabilizers in a wide range of industrial applications and in consumer products⁸². They are also used as developing agents in thermal paper, such as receipts and tickets. The toxicity of BPA has been extensively studied in animals and humans and it is one of the few chemicals that has been identified and regulated as an ED under the European chemical's legislation REACH (Registration, Evaluation, Authorisation and Restriction of Chemicals). BPA can bind to and activate oestrogen receptors in the cell nucleus, as well as on the cell surface and causes reproductive toxicity in animal studies in the form of reduced fertility and effects on the development of offspring. Recent studies indicate that it may also interact with androgen receptors and the thyroid hormone receptor. The toxicity of other bisphenols, such as Bisphenol F (BPF), Bisphenol S (BPS) and Bisphenol AF (BPAF), which are increasingly used to replace BPA, is much less investigated but based on the data available and similarities in molecular structure it is likely that many bisphenols exhibit the same type of toxicity as BPA^{82,83}. BPA is banned from use in baby bottles throughout the EU since 2011 and the use in thermal paper was banned from January 2020. Sweden also has national bans in food packaging for children up to three years of age and against the use of BPA in the relining of water pipes. Use of the other bisphenols are not yet regulated.

EXPOSURE

Polycarbonate plastics and epoxy materials have a widespread use in many different consumer products and applications, such as food and water containers, lining of food cans, dental filling materials, building materials, and electronics, and exposure to bisphenols is prevalent in the general population⁸³. Bisphenols are not very volatile, and the main route of exposure in humans is via ingestion, for example via food that has been in contact with polycarbonate plastics or epoxy materials. Bisphenols are also commonly found in household dust⁸⁴, which provides a significant source of exposure especially in small children. Exposure to bisphenol (commonly BPA or BPS) from thermal papers (receipts or tickets) may also be significant^{82,83}. Bisphenol is applied to the surface of the paper and not bound into the material, meaning that it may readily be transferred onto the skin by touching the paper. However, BPA has been found to not be absorbed via skin to a large degree and the most significant exposure from thermal paper is likely from putting hands in the mouth or transfer of the chemical from the hands onto food. Another likely scenario is that small children may put paper receipts into their mouths, which would result in a very high short-term exposure relative to the background bisphenol exposure. BPA has also been found in breastmilk and it may cross the placenta leading to exposure of the developing foetus via the mother's blood.

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

In cross-sectional assessments, subjects with T2D generally show higher concentration of BPA in urine. In prospective assessments no significant associations were observed with T2D⁸⁵ or were reported only in sub-groups, such as the younger of two cohorts included in a case-control study nested in two US-cohorts – the Nurses' Health Studies⁸⁶. In another prospective cohort study, BPA showed no significant associations with the incidence of T2D or with 4-year change of fasting or 2h plasma glucose levels. The authors did, however, observe BPA to be significantly associated with a 4-year increase in fasting glucose in participants with a higher genetic risk score of diabetes⁸⁷. The very short half-life of BPA in the body is a challenge in epidemiological studies, questioning the relevance of a single exposure measurement. In a recent case-cohort study from France, BPA and BPS were measured twice in >700 participants (baseline and at 3 years) during totally 9 years of follow-up of incident diabetes⁸⁸, which is a step toward refining the exposure assessment. In this study incident diabetes was defined as either treatment with glucose-lowering agents, or elevated fasting plasma glucose or glycated haemoglobin at any of the three health examinations after inclusion and multivariable-adjusted models were adjusted for BMI. BPA (mean of the two measurements, but not the baseline measurement alone) was associated with increased risk of T2D, but there was no clear dose-response. Participants in the second, third, and fourth quartile of mean BPA concentrations in urine had close to a doubling of the incidence of T2D, with hazard ratios (HRs) 2.56 (95% CI: 1.16, 5.65), 2.35 (95% CI: 1.07, 5.15), and 1.56 (95% CI: 0.68, 3.55), respectively. For BPS, the presence, as compared to not detected in urine at one or both time points were associated with incident diabetes, with HR 2.81 (95% CI: 1.74, 4.53). The results demonstrated a nonlinear relationship between exposure to BPA and diabetes incidence. The nonmonotonic association could be due to chance but is also consistent with the nonmonotonic dose-response relationships described for BPA in the literature, hypothesized to be related to cytotoxicity, receptor regulation or the competition with endogenous hormones.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES AND POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

Development of T2D or associated metabolic disturbances after exposure to BPA has been extensively investigated in experimental studies. Several recent reviews exist that summarise *in vitro* and *in vivo* data and suggest plausible mechanisms implicating BPA in the development of T2D^{3,89-91}. *In vivo* studies in rats and mice generally show effects on insulin synthesis and secretion, as well as impaired glucose homeostasis and glucose intolerance. The data indicate that BPA exposure affects the endocrine pancreas and that different mechanisms may be at play, depending on the timing of exposure⁸⁹. Exposure during foetal development seems to interfere with cell differentiation in the pancreas, affecting beta cell proliferation and apoptosis and leading to increases in pancreatic beta cell mass. A potential mechanism initiated by altered oestrogen signalling in foetal life leading to modifications of beta cell mass and an excess of insulin signalling during early life and impaired glucose tolerance during adulthood has been suggested⁹². Adult exposure to BPA has been reported to enhance oxidative stress in the pancreas, which may provide a mechanism for the observed effects on insulin and glucose homeostasis. Data from an *in vitro* study in the pancreatic beta cell line INS-1E, showed that BPA reduces pancreatic beta cell function, however, relatively high doses were tested in this study⁹³. Another potential mechanism may be via epigenetic dysregulation of genes involved in glucose and lipid metabolism, which has been reported in recent rodent studies after developmental and adult exposure to BPA⁹⁰. However, further studies are needed to elucidate the plausibility of epigenetic changes as a mechanism for BPA-induced T2D development. BPA and other compounds acting via activation of oestrogen receptors have been shown to cause obesity in animal studies⁹⁴, providing another possible mechanism for some bisphenols contributing to metabolic dysfunction and T2D.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

In experimental studies in the NOD mouse model, exposures to BPA and BPS have been shown to alter immune responses and accelerated development of T1D⁹⁵⁻⁹⁹. These effects were observed both in studies where exposure started *in utero* and in mice only exposed as adults. Effects were primarily observed in female mice.

PHTHALATES

Phthalates is a large group (over a hundred registered under REACH) of chemicals that are mainly used as plasticisers in plastic and rubber materials. They can be found in products such as flooring, wallpapers, cables, foil and plastic-coated fabrics, paints and adhesives, toys, shoes, and plastic tubes. Phthalates are generally very volatile and are continuously released from materials into the environment. Several phthalates are of concern for human health, mainly due to being reproductive toxicants, and having endocrine disrupting properties acting as anti-androgens^{100,101}. Five phthalates, namely dicyclohexyl phthalate (DCHP), diisobutyl phthalate (DIBP), benzyl butyl phthalate (BBP), bis(2-ethylhexyl) phthalate (DEHP) and dibutyl phthalate (DBP) have been classified as EDs under REACH, meaning that there are restrictions to how they can be used in different materials and products. BBP, DEHP and DBP are completely banned in all toys and childcare products.

EXPOSURE

Phthalates are readily metabolised in the body and do not accumulate. However, because of the widespread use, human exposure to these substances is continuous. The general population is primarily exposed to phthalates via inhalation and from food and household dust. Small children may also be exposed from putting toys or other products in the mouth.

However, as stated above, the most problematic phthalates have been banned from use in toys. Intermittent high exposure to phthalates may occur in patients receiving medical treatments, such as transfusions. This has especially been reported for infants treated in neonatal wards¹⁰².

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

A recent systematic review of the epidemiological literature aimed at evaluating the evidence of any metabolic effects associated with phthalate exposure¹⁰³. Only one prospective study was deemed as being of adequate quality and subsequently used to evaluate the incidence of T2D – a case-control study nested in two U.S. cohorts (the Nurses' Health Study and the Nurses' Health Study II)⁸⁶ while more studies were included in the evaluation of insulin resistance. The results for the nested case-control study was dependent on the cohort. In the younger women (Nurses' Health Study II), phthalate exposure was significantly associated with T2D while there was no association among the older women (Nurses' Health Study). In the younger cohort, the OR was 2.14 (95% CI, 1.19-3.85), comparing highest quartile of total phthalate exposure (sum of eight phthalates) with lowest, adjusted for BMI. Similar results were observed for DEHP metabolites and butyl phthalates⁸⁶. Altogether, for DEHP, DBP, DIBP the summary evidence for an association with diabetes risk was considered moderate in the systematic review¹⁰³, supported by coherence across outcomes and plausible mechanisms from animal and in vitro studies. For DINP, BBP, DEP, however, the evidence was considered slight¹⁰³.

EXPERIMENTAL STUDIES AND POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

Phthalates are known to interact with PPARs, which are receptors involved in mechanisms for adipogenesis, lipid metabolism, and metabolic homeostasis¹⁰⁴. Data from in vitro studies in the pancreatic beta cell line INS-1E and from animal studies indicate that exposure to phthalates may also reduce pancreatic beta cell function, potentially by increasing ROS generation and dysregulating antioxidant defence mechanisms^{93,105,106}. Varying results have been reported for the effects of different phthalates on glucose metabolism, as well as obesity in animal studies¹⁰⁷. This is likely due to differences between studies in terms of design and reliability, but also because different phthalates exhibit different mechanisms, effects or potency. DEHP is one of the most studied phthalates, and for which there has been high concern regarding adverse health effects. Exposure to DEHP in adult rats has been reported to decrease serum insulin levels and to interfere with insulin signalling in adipose tissue¹⁰⁶. Reduction in beta cell mass, beta cell dysfunction and effects on glucose homeostasis have been observed in offspring to female rats exposed to DEHP during gestation and lactation¹⁰⁸. Epigenetic changes have also been suggested as a mechanism for DEHP-induced disturbances in insulin signalling and glucose homeostasis^{109,110}.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

In contrast to BPA and BPS, the phthalates DEHP, DBP, BBP and DiBP have not been found to accelerate development of T1D in the NOD mouse model⁹⁶.

CONCLUSIONS

Despite research gaps and some critical issues not fully addressed in most original articles, we judge the evidence adequate to conclude that exposure to dioxins, PCBs and chlorinated pesticides is associated with increased risk of T2D, independently of obesity. Furthermore, a growing body of animal and cell-based experimental studies support the effects of these persistent substances on various aspects of insulin synthesis, release, and cellular action. Currently, it is difficult to disentangle which of them that may contribute to most of the associations observed since these exposures are highly correlated. Yet the evidence seemed most consistent for the DL-PCBs and DDE because of more available data from prospective studies. For the PFAS there is limited evidence and no conclusion can be drawn.

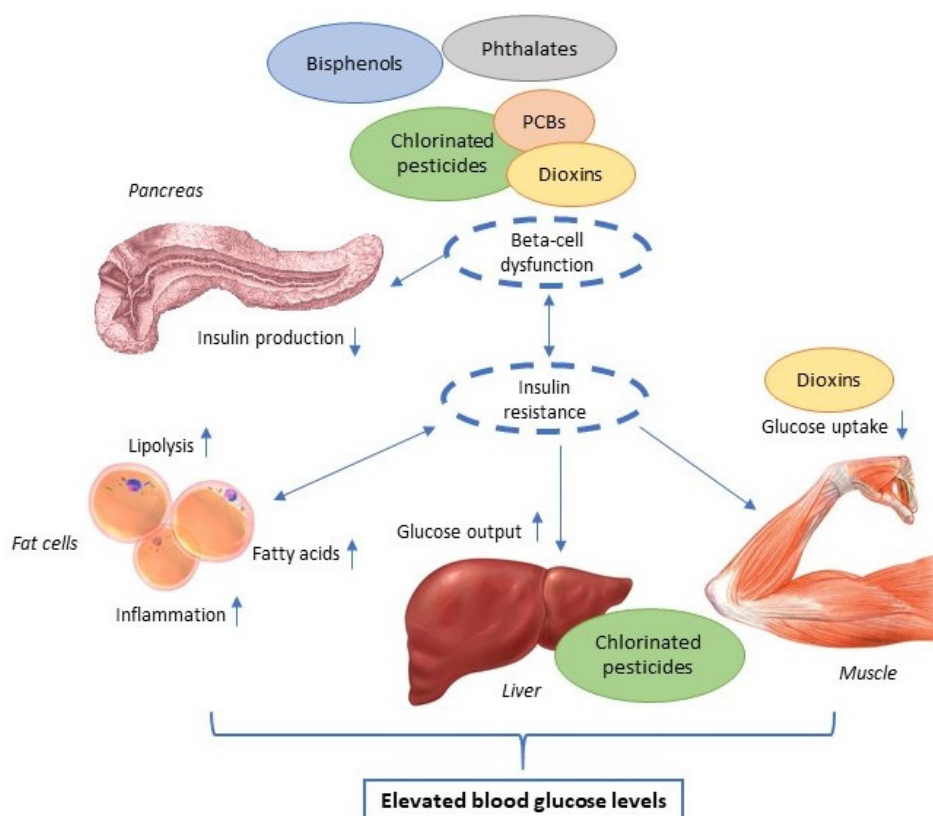
For the bisphenols and the phthalates evidence from epidemiological studies is limited, and the short half-life of these compounds complicates the epidemiological assessments. Although the evidence was summarized as moderate for some of the phthalates and T2D in a recent systematic review, we deemed the epidemiological evidence for both phthalates and bisphenols as limited because of too few prospective studies. Nevertheless, a quite extensive body of experimental evidence is available indicating that bisphenols may interfere with glucose homeostasis and insulin signalling and several plausible mechanisms have been suggested. However, mechanisms likely differ depending on whether exposure occurs during early development or in adulthood. The animal data on phthalates also indicate a potential for involvement in obesity development and altered insulin signalling and glucose metabolism.

Overall, the reviewed epidemiological and toxicological data provide some insight into potential mechanisms by which environmental chemicals could contribute to the development of diabetes (Figure 9). One potential mechanism that is well supported by empirical evidence as well as biological plausibility is mitochondrial dysfunction and consequent oxidative stress caused by increased ROS production¹¹¹. Excessive ROS can react with lipids, nucleic acids and proteins, causing oxidative damage in tissues and cells¹¹². ROS are pro-inflammatory agents. Inflammatory and oxidative damage to beta cells is a major cause of beta cell dysfunction and eventual beta cell death, which shuts down the capacity of the pancreas to produce and secrete the glucose-lowering hormone insulin. Adipose tissue and the liver are other major targets of inflammation and oxidative stress and are involved in the complex sequence of events underlying insulin resistance, impaired insulin secretion, and the ultimate development of T2D. Changes of the metabolism of sugars and lipids in the liver as well as of the mechanisms of insulin-sensing promote systemic metabolic adaptations that lead to immune cell activation and amplification of inflammation³¹. To keep ROS levels under control and avoid their potentially detrimental effects, mitochondria have evolved an antioxidant defence¹¹³. When antioxidant defences fail to cope with excessive ROS production, cells undergo oxidative stress, which has been associated with insulin resistance and T2D¹¹⁴⁻¹¹⁶. Disruptions of signalling pathways modulating insulin biosynthesis and secretion, or glucose and lipid metabolism may also provide an explanation to how environmental chemicals could promote T2D. A variety of hormones including oestrogens, androgen, thyroid hormone, and glucocorticoids are involved in the homeostasis of glucose and lipid metabolism¹¹⁷. Several of the POPs, specifically the PCB, PFAS and PBDEs, have been shown to interfere with thyroid hormone signalling, which could potentially lead to perturbations of cortisol pathways and insulin resistance. The PFAS and phthalates can interact with and activate PPAR receptors, leading to subsequent changes in gene expression regulating glucose and lipid metabolism. There are also reports linking exposure to bisphenols and phthalates to epigenetic alterations, e.g. aberrant DNA methylation, histone demethylation and

deacetylation, and impaired miRNAs, which are connected to the regulation of glucose homeostasis.

For autoimmune diabetes, both epidemiological and experimental data are scarce. There are a few *in vivo* experimental studies available, primarily using the NOD mouse model, which indicate that the POPs and bisphenols may play a role in accelerating T1D development. However, no associations with T1D have been established in epidemiological data of the POPs and the epidemiological data on the bisphenols is still too unreliable to draw any conclusions.

Figure 9. The hypothesized involvement of chemicals in the pathogenesis of type 2 diabetes.



REFERENCES

1. Gore AC, Chappell VA, Fenton SE, et al. Executive Summary to EDC-2: The Endocrine Society's Second Scientific Statement on Endocrine-Disrupting Chemicals. *Endocr Rev* 2015;36:593-602.
2. Choi BH. The effects of methylmercury on the developing brain. *Progress in neurobiology* 1989;32:447-70.
3. Lind PM, Lind L. Endocrine-disrupting chemicals and risk of diabetes: an evidence-based review. *Diabetologia* 2018;61:1495-502.
4. Larsson K, Lindh CH, Jonsson BA, et al. Phthalates, non-phthalate plasticizers and bisphenols in Swedish preschool dust in relation to children's exposure. *Environ Int* 2017;102:114-24.
5. UNEP. Text of the Stockholm convention on persistent organic pollutants for adoption by the conference of plenipotentiaries. 2001.
6. Bjeremo H, Darnerud PO, Lignell S, et al. Fish intake and breastfeeding time are associated with serum concentrations of organochlorines in a Swedish population. *Environ Int* 2013;51:88-96.
7. Pumarega J, Gasull M, Lee DH, Lopez T, Porta M. Number of Persistent Organic Pollutants

- Detected at High Concentrations in Blood Samples of the United States Population. *PLoS One* 2016;11:e0160432.
8. Birnbaum LS. The role of structure in the disposition of halogenated aromatic xenobiotics. *Environ Health Perspect* 1985;61:11-20.
 9. Schechter A, Colacino J, Haffner D, et al. Perfluorinated compounds, polychlorinated biphenyls, and organochlorine pesticide contamination in composite food samples from Dallas, Texas, USA. *Environ Health Perspect* 2010;118:796-802.
 10. Bergkvist C, Akesson A, Glynn A, et al. Validation of questionnaire-based long-term dietary exposure to polychlorinated biphenyls using biomarkers. *Mol Nutr Food Res* 2012;56:1748-54.
 11. EFSA. Risk for animal and human health related to the presence of dioxins and dioxin-like PCBs in feed and food. *EFSA Journal* 2018;16.
 12. Kabore HA, Vo Duy S, Munoz G, et al. Worldwide drinking water occurrence and levels of newly-identified perfluoroalkyl and polyfluoroalkyl substances. *Sci Total Environ* 2018;616-617:1089-100.
 13. Domingo JL, Nadal M. Per- and Polyfluoroalkyl Substances (PFASs) in Food and Human Dietary Intake: A Review of the Recent Scientific Literature. *J Agric Food Chem* 2017;65:533-43.
 14. Bowman JS. Fluorotechnology is critical to modern life: the FluoroCouncil counterpoint to the Madrid Statement. *Environ Health Perspect* 2015;123:A112-3.
 15. Nordic Council of Ministers. The cost of inaction. A socioeconomic analysis of environmental and health impacts linked to exposure to PFAS. *TemaNord*, 2019:5162019.
 16. EFSA. Scientific Opinion on the risk to human health related to the presence of perfluorooctane sulfonic acid and perfluorooctanoic acid in food. *EFSA journal* 2018;16:284.
 17. Lee DH, Porta M, Jacobs DR, Jr., Vandenberg LN. Chlorinated persistent organic pollutants, obesity, and type 2 diabetes. *Endocr Rev* 2014;35:557-601.
 18. Song Y, Chou EL, Baecker A, et al. Endocrine-disrupting chemicals, risk of type 2 diabetes, and diabetes-related metabolic traits: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *J Diabetes* 2016;8:516-32.
 19. Tornevi A, Sommar J, Rantakokko P, et al. Chlorinated persistent organic pollutants and type 2 diabetes - A population-based study with pre- and post- diagnostic plasma samples. *Environ Res* 2019;174:35-45.
 20. Zong G, Valvi D, Coull B, et al. Persistent organic pollutants and risk of type 2 diabetes: A prospective investigation among middle-aged women in Nurses' Health Study II. *Environ Int* 2018.
 21. Longnecker MP. Pharmacokinetic variability and the miracle of modern analytical chemistry. *Epidemiology* 2006;17:350-1.
 22. Kerger BD, Scott PK, Pavuk M, Gough M, Paustenbach DJ. Re-analysis of Ranch Hand study supports reverse causation hypothesis between dioxin and diabetes. *Critical Reviews in Toxicology* 2012;42:669-87.
 23. Lee DH, Lee IK, Song K, et al. A strong dose-response relation between serum concentrations of persistent organic pollutants and diabetes: results from the National Health and Examination Survey 1999-2002. *Diabetes Care* 2006;29:1638-44.
 24. Park SH, Ha E, Hong YS, Park H. Serum Levels of Persistent Organic Pollutants and Insulin Secretion among Children Age 7-9 Years: A Prospective Cohort Study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2016;124:1924-30.
 25. Lee YM, Ha CM, Kim SA, et al. Low-Dose Persistent Organic Pollutants Impair Insulin Secretory Function of Pancreatic beta-Cells: Human and In Vitro Evidence. *Diabetes* 2017;66:2669-80.
 26. Jorgensen ME, Borch-Johnsen K, Bjerregaard P. A cross-sectional study of the association between persistent organic pollutants and glucose intolerance among Greenland Inuit. *Diabetologia* 2008;51:1416-22.
 27. Jensen TK, Timmermann AG, Rossing LI, et al. Polychlorinated biphenyl exposure and glucose metabolism in 9-year-old Danish children. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab* 2014;99:E2643-51.
 28. Baker NA, Karounos M, English V, et al. Coplanar polychlorinated biphenyls impair glucose homeostasis in lean C57BL/6 mice and mitigate beneficial effects of weight loss on glucose homeostasis in obese mice. *Environ Health Perspect* 2013;121:105-10.
 29. Ruzzin J, Petersen R, Meugnier E, et al. Persistent organic pollutant exposure leads to insulin resistance syndrome. *Environ Health Perspect* 2010;118:465-71.
 30. Ibrahim MM, Fjaere E, Lock EJ, et al. Chronic consumption of farmed salmon containing persistent organic pollutants causes insulin resistance and obesity in mice. *PLoS One*

2011;6:e25170.

31. Bonini MG, Sargis RM. Environmental Toxicant Exposures and Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus: Two Interrelated Public Health Problems on the Rise. *Curr Opin Toxicol* 2018;7:52-9.
32. Meyer JN, Leung MC, Rooney JP, et al. Mitochondria as a target of environmental toxicants. *Toxicol Sci* 2013;134:1-17.
33. Liu Q, Wang Q, Xu C, et al. Organochloride pesticides impaired mitochondrial function in hepatocytes and aggravated disorders of fatty acid metabolism. *Sci Rep* 2017;7:46339.
34. Song Y, Liang X, Hu Y, Wang Y, Yu H, Yang K. p,p'-DDE induces mitochondria-mediated apoptosis of cultured rat Sertoli cells. *Toxicology* 2008;253:53-61.
35. Kim YH, Shim YJ, Shin YJ, Sul D, Lee E, Min BH. 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-p-dioxin (TCDD) induces calcium influx through T-type calcium channel and enhances lysosomal exocytosis and insulin secretion in INS-1 cells. *Int J Toxicol* 2009;28:151-61.
36. Zhao J, Tang C, Nie X, et al. Autophagy potentially protects against 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-p-Dioxin induced apoptosis in SH-SY5Y cells. *Environ Toxicol* 2016;31:1068-79.
37. Martino L, Novelli M, Masini M, et al. Dehydroascorbate protection against dioxin-induced toxicity in the beta-cell line INS-1E. *Toxicol Lett* 2009;189:27-34.
38. Nishiumi S, Yoshida M, Azuma T, Yoshida K, Ashida H. 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-p-dioxin impairs an insulin signaling pathway through the induction of tumor necrosis factor-alpha in adipocytes. *Toxicol Sci* 2010;115:482-91.
39. Fischer LJ, Wagner MA, Madhukar BV. Potential involvement of calcium, CaM kinase II, and MAP kinases in PCB-stimulated insulin release from RINm5F cells. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* 1999;159:194-203.
40. Fabricio G, Malta A, Chango A, De Freitas Mathias PC. Environmental Contaminants and Pancreatic Beta-Cells. *J Clin Res Pediatr Endocrinol* 2016;8:257-63.
41. Eske K, Newsome B, Han SG, Murphy M, Bhattacharyya D, Hennig B. PCB 77 dechlorination products modulate pro-inflammatory events in vascular endothelial cells. *Environmental science and pollution research international* 2014;21:6354.
42. Helyar SG, Patel B, Headington K, et al. PCB-induced endothelial cell dysfunction: role of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Biochem Pharmacol* 2009;78:959-65.
43. Liu D, Perkins JT, Petriello MC, Hennig B. Exposure to coplanar PCBs induces endothelial cell inflammation through epigenetic regulation of NF-kappaB subunit p65. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* 2015;289:457-65.
44. Andersson H, Garscha U, Brittebo E. Effects of PCB126 and 17beta-oestradiol on endothelium-derived vasoactive factors in human endothelial cells. *Toxicology* 2011;285:46-56.
45. Kopf P, Huwe J, Walker M. Hypertension, Cardiac Hypertrophy, and Impaired Vascular Relaxation Induced by 2,3,7,8-Tetrachlorodibenzo- p -Dioxin are Associated with Increased Superoxide. *Cardiovascular Toxicology* 2008;8:181-93.
46. Lind PM, Orberg J, Edlund UB, Sjoblom L, Lind L. The dioxin-like pollutant PCB 126 (3,3',4,4',5-pentachlorobiphenyl) affects risk factors for cardiovascular disease in female rats. *Toxicol Lett* 2004;150:293-9.
47. Arsenescu V, Arsenescu R, Parulkar M, et al. Polychlorinated biphenyl 77 augments angiotensin II-induced atherosclerosis and abdominal aortic aneurysms in male apolipoprotein E deficient mice. *Toxicology and applied pharmacology* 2011;257:148.
48. Dalton TP, Kerzee JK, Wang B, et al. Dioxin exposure is an environmental risk factor for ischemic heart disease. *Cardiovascular Toxicology* 2001;1:285-98.
49. Jansen HT, Cooke PS, Porcelli J, Liu TC, Hansen LG. Estrogenic and antiestrogenic actions of PCBs in the female rat: in vitro and in vivo studies. *Reprod Toxicol* 1993;7:237-48.
50. Ma R, Sassoon DA. PCBs exert an estrogenic effect through repression of the Wnt7a signaling pathway in the female reproductive tract. *Environ Health Perspect* 2006;114:898-904.
51. Robison AK, Stancel GM. The estrogenic activity of DDT: correlation of estrogenic effect with nuclear level of estrogen receptor. *Life Sci* 1982;31:2479-84.
52. Mills LJ, Gutjahr-Gobell RE, Haebler RA, et al. Effects of estrogenic (o,p'-DDT; octylphenol) and anti-androgenic (p,p'-DDE) chemicals on indicators of endocrine status in juvenile male summer flounder (*Paralichthys dentatus*). *Aquat Toxicol* 2001;52:157-76.
53. Swedenborg E, Pongratz I. AhR and ARNT modulate ER signaling. *Toxicology* 2010;268:132-8.
54. Elabbas LE, Westerholm E, Roos R, et al. Non Dioxin-Like Polychlorinated Biphenyls in foods:

- exposure and health hazards. Persistent organic pollutants and toxic metals in foods. Cambridge, UK: Woodhead publishing Ltd; 2013.
55. JECFA. Non-dioxin-like polychlorinated biphenyls 2016.
 56. Zhou. Novel functions of PXR in cardiometabolic disease. *Biochem Biophys Acta* 2016;1859:1112-20.
 57. Cheng S, Zou M, Liu Q, et al. Activation of Constitutive Androstane Receptor Prevents Cholesterol Gallstone Formation. *Am J Pathol* 2017;187:808-18.
 58. Karnes C, Winqvist A, Steenland K. Incidence of type II diabetes in a cohort with substantial exposure to perfluorooctanoic acid. *Environ Res* 2014;128:78-83.
 59. Sun Q, Zong G, Valvi D, Nielsen F, Coull B, Grandjean P. Plasma Concentrations of Perfluoroalkyl Substances and Risk of Type 2 Diabetes: A Prospective Investigation among U.S. Women. *Environ Health Perspect* 2018;126:037001.
 60. Cardenas A, Gold DR, Hauser R, et al. Plasma Concentrations of Per- and Polyfluoroalkyl Substances at Baseline and Associations with Glycemic Indicators and Diabetes Incidence among High-Risk Adults in the Diabetes Prevention Program Trial. *Environ Health Perspect* 2017;125:107001.
 61. Lind L, Zethelius B, Salihovic S, van Bavel B, Lind PM. Circulating levels of perfluoroalkyl substances and prevalent diabetes in the elderly. *Diabetologia* 2014;57:473-9.
 62. MacNeil J, Steenland NK, Shankar A, Ducatman A. A cross-sectional analysis of type II diabetes in a community with exposure to perfluorooctanoic acid (PFOA). *Environ Res* 2009;109:997-1003.
 63. Christensen KY, Raymond M, Thompson BA, Anderson HA. Perfluoroalkyl substances in older male anglers in Wisconsin. *Environ Int* 2016;91:312-8.
 64. Donat-Vargas C, Bergdahl IA, Tornevi A, et al. Perfluoroalkyl substances and risk of type II diabetes: A prospective nested case-control study. *Environment International* 2019;123:390-8.
 65. Susmann HP, Schaidler LA, Rodgers KM, Rudel RA. Dietary Habits Related to Food Packaging and Population Exposure to PFASs. *Environ Health Perspect* 2019;127:107003.
 66. Kees KL, Cheeseman RS, Prozialeck DH, Steiner KE. Perfluoro-N-[4-(1H-tetrazol-5-ylmethyl)phenyl]alkanamides. A new class of oral antidiabetic agents. *J Med Chem* 1989;32:11-3.
 67. Kees KL, Smith TM, McCaleb ML, et al. Perfluorocarbon-based antidiabetic agents. *J Med Chem* 1992;35:944-53.
 68. Yan S, Zhang H, Zheng F, Sheng N, Guo X, Dai J. Perfluorooctanoic acid exposure for 28 days affects glucose homeostasis and induces insulin hypersensitivity in mice. *Sci Rep* 2015;5:11029.
 69. Takacs ML, Abbott BD. Activation of mouse and human peroxisome proliferator-activated receptors (alpha, beta/delta, gamma) by perfluorooctanoic acid and perfluorooctane sulfonate. *Toxicol Sci* 2007;95:108-17.
 70. Berger JP, Akiyama TE, Meinke PT. PPARs: therapeutic targets for metabolic disease. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 2005;26:244-51.
 71. Staels B, Fruchart JC. Therapeutic roles of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor agonists. *Diabetes* 2005;54:2460-70.
 72. Berger J, Bailey P, Biswas C, et al. Thiazolidinediones produce a conformational change in peroxisomal proliferator-activated receptor-gamma: binding and activation correlate with antidiabetic actions in db/db mice. *Endocrinology* 1996;137:4189-95.
 73. Vanden Heuvel JP, Thompson JT, Frame SR, Gillies PJ. Differential activation of nuclear receptors by perfluorinated fatty acid analogs and natural fatty acids: a comparison of human, mouse, and rat peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-alpha, -beta, and -gamma, liver X receptor-beta, and retinoid X receptor-alpha. *Toxicol Sci* 2006;92:476-89.
 74. Mashayekhi V, Tehrani KH, Hashemzaei M, Tabrizian K, Shahraki J, Hosseini MJ. Mechanistic approach for the toxic effects of perfluorooctanoic acid on isolated rat liver and brain mitochondria. *Hum Exp Toxicol* 2015;34:985-96.
 75. Panaretakis T, Shabalina IG, Grandier D, Shoshan MC, DePierre JW. Reactive oxygen species and mitochondria mediate the induction of apoptosis in human hepatoma HepG2 cells by the rodent peroxisome proliferator and hepatocarcinogen, perfluorooctanoic acid. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol* 2001;173:56-64.
 76. Shabalina IG, Kalinovich AV, Cannon B, Nedergaard J. Metabolically inert perfluorinated fatty acids directly activate uncoupling protein 1 in brown-fat mitochondria. *Arch Toxicol* 2016;90:1117-28.

77. Han R, Hu M, Zhong Q, et al. Perfluorooctane sulphonate induces oxidative hepatic damage via mitochondria-dependent and NF-kappaB/TNF-alpha-mediated pathway. *Chemosphere* 2018;191:1056-64.
78. Howard SG. Exposure to environmental chemicals and type 1 diabetes: an update. *J Epidemiol Community Health* 2019;73:483-8.
79. Kuiper J, Moran M, Cetkovic-Cvrlje M. Exposure to polychlorinated biphenyl-153 decreases incidence of autoimmune Type 1 diabetes in non-obese diabetic mice. *J Immunotoxicol* 2016;13:850-60.
80. Cetkovic-Cvrlje M, Olson M, Schindler B, Gong HK. Exposure to DDT metabolite p,p'-DDE increases autoimmune type 1 diabetes incidence in NOD mouse model. *J Immunotoxicol* 2016;13:108-18.
81. Bodin J, Groeng EC, Andreassen M, Dirven H, Nygaard UC. Exposure to perfluoroundecanoic acid (PFUnDA) accelerates insulinitis development in a mouse model of type 1 diabetes. *Toxicol Rep* 2016;3:664-72.
82. Kemikalieinspektionen. Bisfenoler – en kartläggning och analys. Rapport Nr5/17. Available at <https://www.kemi.se/global/rapporter/2017/rapport-5-17-bisfenoler-en-kartlaggning-och-analys.pdf>2017.
83. Program NT. NTP Research Report on Biological Activity of Bisphenol A (BPA) Structural Analogues and Functional Alternatives. Available at https://ntp.niehs.nih.gov/ntp/results/pubs/rr/reports/rr04_508.pdf2017.
84. Liao C, Liu F, Guo Y, et al. Occurrence of eight bisphenol analogues in indoor dust from the United States and several Asian countries: implications for human exposure. *Environmental science & technology* 2012;46:9138-45.
85. Shu X, Tang S, Peng C, et al. Bisphenol A is not associated with a 5-year incidence of type 2 diabetes: a prospective nested case-control study. *Acta Diabetol* 2018;55:369-75.
86. Sun Q, Cornelis MC, Townsend MK, et al. Association of urinary concentrations of bisphenol A and phthalate metabolites with risk of type 2 diabetes: a prospective investigation in the Nurses' Health Study (NHS) and NHSII cohorts. *Environ Health Perspect* 2014;122:616-23.
87. Bi Y, Wang W, Xu M, et al. Diabetes Genetic Risk Score Modifies Effect of Bisphenol A Exposure on Deterioration in Glucose Metabolism. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab* 2016;101:143-50.
88. Ranciere F, Botton J, Slama R, et al. Exposure to Bisphenol A and Bisphenol S and Incident Type 2 Diabetes: A Case-Cohort Study in the French Cohort D.E.S.I.R. *Environ Health Perspect* 2019;127:107013.
89. Le Magueresse-Battistoni B, Multigner L, Beausoleil C, Rousselle C. Effects of bisphenol A on metabolism and evidences of a mode of action mediated through endocrine disruption. *Molecular and cellular endocrinology* 2018;475:74-91.
90. Rahmani S, Pour Khalili N, Khan F, Hassani S, Ghafour-Boroujerdi E, Abdollahi M. Bisphenol A: What lies beneath its induced diabetes and the epigenetic modulation? *Life Sci* 2018;214:136-44.
91. Sowlat MH, Lotfi S, Yunesian M, Ahmadkhaniha R, Rastkari N. The association between bisphenol A exposure and type-2 diabetes: a world systematic review. *Environ Sci Pollut Res Int* 2016;23:21125-40.
92. Garcia-Arevalo M, Alonso-Magdalena P, Servitja JM, et al. Maternal Exposure to Bisphenol-A During Pregnancy Increases Pancreatic beta-Cell Growth During Early Life in Male Mice Offspring. *Endocrinology* 2016;157:4158-71.
93. Weldingh NM, Jorgensen-Kaur L, Becher R, et al. Bisphenol A Is More Potent than Phthalate Metabolites in Reducing Pancreatic beta-Cell Function. *BioMed research international* 2017;2017:4614379.
94. Wassenaar PNH, Trasande L, Legler J. Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis of Early-Life Exposure to Bisphenol A and Obesity-Related Outcomes in Rodents. *Environ Health Perspect* 2017;125:106001.
95. Bodin J, Bolling AK, Samuelsen M, Becher R, Lovik M, Nygaard UC. Long-term bisphenol A exposure accelerates insulinitis development in diabetes-prone NOD mice. *Immunopharmacol Immunotoxicol* 2013;35:349-58.
96. Bodin J, Kocbach Bolling A, Wendt A, et al. Exposure to bisphenol A, but not phthalates, increases spontaneous diabetes type 1 development in NOD mice. *Toxicol Rep* 2015;2:99-110.
97. Xu J, Huang G, Guo TL. Bisphenol S Modulates Type 1 Diabetes Development in Non-Obese Diabetic (NOD) Mice with Diet- and Sex-Related Effects. *Toxics* 2019;7.

98. Xu J, Huang G, Nagy T, Guo TL. Bisphenol A alteration of type 1 diabetes in non-obese diabetic (NOD) female mice is dependent on window of exposure. *Arch Toxicol* 2019;93:1083-93.
99. Xu J, Huang G, Nagy T, Teng Q, Guo TL. Sex-dependent effects of bisphenol A on type 1 diabetes development in non-obese diabetic (NOD) mice. *Arch Toxicol* 2019;93:997-1008.
100. Sciences TNAo. Phthalates and Cumulative Risk Assessment. *The Tasks Ahead*. 2008.
101. EFSA. European Food Safety Authority Scientific Opinion. Update of the risk assessment of di-butylphthalate (DBP), butyl-benzyl-phthalate (BBP), bis(2-ethylhexyl)phthalate(DEHP), di-isononylphthalate (DINP) and di-isodecylphthalate (DIDP) for use in food contact materials. *EFSA Journal* 2019;17:5838.
102. Stroustrup A, Bragg JB, Busgang SA, et al. Sources of clinically significant neonatal intensive care unit phthalate exposure. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol* 2020;30:137-48.
103. Radke EG, Galizia A, Thayer KA, Cooper GS. Phthalate exposure and metabolic effects: a systematic review of the human epidemiological evidence. *Environ Int* 2019;132:104768.
104. Martinez-Arguelles DB, Campioli E, Culty M, Zirkin BR, Papadopoulos V. Fetal origin of endocrine dysfunction in the adult: the phthalate model. *J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol* 2013;137:5-17.
105. Sun X, Lin Y, Huang Q, et al. Di(2-ethylhexyl) phthalate-induced apoptosis in rat INS-1 cells is dependent on activation of endoplasmic reticulum stress and suppression of antioxidant protection. *Journal of cellular and molecular medicine* 2015;19:581-94.
106. Muscogiuri G, Colao A. Phthalates: new cardiovascular health disruptors? *Arch Toxicol* 2017;91:1513-7.
107. Stojanoska MM, Milosevic N, Milic N, Abenavoli L. The influence of phthalates and bisphenol A on the obesity development and glucose metabolism disorders. *Endocrine* 2017;55:666-81.
108. Lin Y, Wei J, Li Y, et al. Developmental exposure to di(2-ethylhexyl) phthalate impairs endocrine pancreas and leads to long-term adverse effects on glucose homeostasis in the rat. *Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab* 2011;301:E527-38.
109. Rajagopal G, Bhaskaran RS, Karundevi B. Developmental exposure to DEHP alters hepatic glucose uptake and transcriptional regulation of GLUT2 in rat male offspring. *Toxicology* 2019;413:56-64.
110. Rajesh P, Balasubramanian K. Phthalate exposure in utero causes epigenetic changes and impairs insulin signalling. *The Journal of endocrinology* 2014;223:47-66.
111. Brand MD. Mitochondrial generation of superoxide and hydrogen peroxide as the source of mitochondrial redox signaling. *Free Radic Biol Med* 2016;100:14-31.
112. Circu ML, Aw TY. Reactive oxygen species, cellular redox systems, and apoptosis. *Free Radic Biol Med* 2010;48:749-62.
113. Sies H. Strategies of antioxidant defense. *Eur J Biochem* 1993;215:213-9.
114. Houstis N, Rosen ED, Lander ES. Reactive oxygen species have a causal role in multiple forms of insulin resistance. *Nature* 2006;440:944-8.
115. Tangvarasittichai S. Oxidative stress, insulin resistance, dyslipidemia and type 2 diabetes mellitus. *World J Diabetes* 2015;6:456-80.
116. Anderson EJ, Lustig ME, Boyle KE, et al. Mitochondrial H₂O₂ emission and cellular redox state link excess fat intake to insulin resistance in both rodents and humans. *J Clin Invest* 2009;119:573-81.
117. Neel BA, Sargis RM. The paradox of progress: environmental disruption of metabolism and the diabetes epidemic. *Diabetes* 2011;60:1838-48.

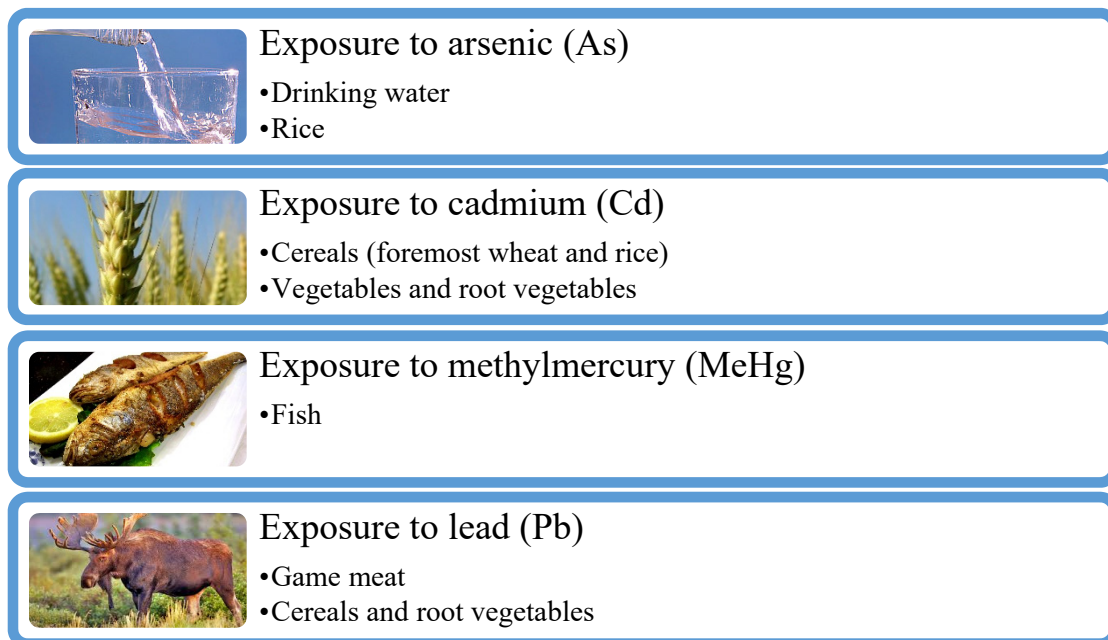
METALS

MARIA KIPPLER

INTRODUCTION

The present chapter focuses on the most widely studied toxic metals, namely arsenic, cadmium, lead and the organic form of mercury (hereafter referred to as methylmercury). Metals constitute a special class of chemicals, as they are persistent, often cooccurring in food and drinking water (Figure 10), and they share many toxicological properties, such as induction of oxidative stress and inflammation, which are suggested key events in the development of T2D¹⁻¹³. For some of the metals, several review articles have been published, including both epidemiological and experimental studies assessing the link between exposure to metals and T2D. For ethical reasons, no RCTs have been performed. Thus, this chapter will primarily summarize information from existing reviews and meta-analyses. Individual studies have only been referred to if they describe more recent prospective data, or if they include a more detailed evaluation of existing data. The role of metals in the development of T1D is much less studied and no studies have been found on metal exposure and LADA. The few available studies on metals and T1D are summarized at the end of the present chapter.

Figure 10. The main dietary sources of exposure to the metals discussed in this chapter.



ARSENIC

EXPOSURE

Arsenic is a semi-metal and a well-known toxicant and carcinogen in its inorganic form. Arsenic occurs naturally in bedrock at varying concentrations world-wide, resulting in a wide range of concentrations in ground water. In some areas, arsenic has also been emitted

from industrial activities such as mining and smelters, glassmaking, and wood preservation. The general population is exposed to inorganic arsenic mainly via drinking water and certain types of food, such as rice. People may also be exposed to organic forms of arsenic via fish and other seafood, but these forms are much less toxic^{4,5}. Elevated concentrations of inorganic arsenic in ground water used for drinking water are commonly occurring in Bangladesh, India, Taiwan, and in certain areas in South America, China and the US. In Sweden, moderately elevated concentrations of inorganic arsenic in private wells have been detected in certain areas of Västerbotten, Bergslagen and in the eastern parts of central Sweden (www.sgu.se). The EU standard for drinking water is 10 µg/L, however, the responsibility for testing of arsenic in private wells lies with the property owner. The Swedish Food Agency has estimated that about one third of the inorganic arsenic that we are exposed to originates from rice and rice-based products. This has resulted in several dietary recommendations; i) adults should not eat rice or rice-based products every day, ii) children should not eat rice or rice-based products more than four times per week, and iii) small children (<6 years of age) should not consume rice cakes or rice-based beverages (www.slv.se). In order to reduce the intake of inorganic arsenic further, people are recommended to cook rice in excess water, which is then discarded. Also, polished rice is preferred over whole grain rice, as the arsenic is primarily found in the outer layers of the rice grain⁶. Unfortunately, also several essential elements, like zinc, are mainly located in the husk.

Once inorganic arsenic (arsenate and arsenite) is absorbed in the body, it is methylated into methylarsonic acid (MMA) and dimethylarsinic acid (DMA) in the liver and thereafter excreted via the kidneys together with a small fraction of inorganic arsenic⁷. Arsenic retained in tissues is mainly in the form of trivalent inorganic arsenic and MMA. Generally, the relative proportion of arsenic metabolites in urine is around 10-30% inorganic arsenic, 10-20% MMA and 60-80% DMA, but with large interindividual and intrapopulation variations⁷.

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

In 2011, the National Toxicology Program (NTP) has concluded that existing epidemiological data provide limited to sufficient evidence for an association between arsenic and T2D in populations with relatively high arsenic exposure via drinking water (≥ 150 µg arsenic/L), while at lower exposure levels, they considered the evidence to be insufficient⁸. Since that report, several prospective studies at low exposure levels have been conducted in the U.S. and in Denmark⁹⁻¹². In the Danish cohort (n=57,053), individual time-weighted average arsenic concentrations in drinking water (mostly below 3 µg/L, 95th percentile 2.1 µg/L, maximum 25 µg/L), estimated based on the residential address and water arsenic from the Geological Survey database, was associated with incidence of T2D¹³. Similarly, in a case-cohort study in Colorado (n=488), the estimated lifetime exposure to measured inorganic arsenic concentrations in drinking water (71% below 20 µg/L) was associated with T2D incidence⁹. In a study among American Indians in Arizona (150 T2D cases and 150 controls), total urinary arsenic (range 6.6-123 µg/L; interquartile range (IQR): 15.3–29.4 µg/L) was associated with increased incidence of T2D¹⁰. However, in a large cohort study of individuals in Arizona, Oklahoma and North and South Dakota (Strong Heart Study, n=1694), total urinary arsenic (IQR 6.1-17.7 µg/L) was not associated with the incidence of T2D¹¹. On the other hand, in a more recent study, including family members from the Strong Heart Study (n=1,838 American Indians), low-level arsenic exposure based on sum of urinary inorganic arsenic metabolites (IQR 2.9-7.2 µg/g creatinine, range 1-35 µg/g) was associated with the incidence of T2D¹². Thus, the evidence is conflicting. It should be emphasized that the arsenic exposure in most of these prospective studies was very low, corresponding to the “background exposure” through

water and/or food in most populations. The interindividual and day-to-day variations are probably large, considering the small concentration ranges reported.

In 2014 a meta-analysis was conducted, including 17 studies (3 case-control, 3 cohort and 11 cross-sectional studies) published between 1990 to 2013 with arsenic exposure from the low-to-high dose range¹⁴. Twelve studies had assessed arsenic in drinking water (known to be essentially inorganic), the majority via estimation and only a few via individual measurements, and seven studies had measured the total arsenic concentration in urine. For arsenic in water (highest *versus* lowest category) and T2D the summary RR was 1.23 (95% CI 1.12 to 1.36) after removal of three studies with high heterogeneity. The corresponding summary RR for total urinary arsenic was 1.28 (95% CI 1.14 to 1.44). In subgroup analysis by study design, the positive association was independent of study design for both arsenic in water (both cohort and cross-sectional) and urine (case-control and cross-sectional). Finally, based on three cross-sectional and one case-control study with varying arsenic concentrations in drinking water¹⁵⁻¹⁸, a dose-response analysis indicated that by every 100 µg/L increment in inorganic arsenic in water T2D prevalence increased by 13% (RR: 1.13; 95% CI: 1.00 to 1.27). However, there was an indication of a threshold around 150-250 µg/L. Importantly, a major problem is that the meta-analysis is dominated by cross-sectional studies, making the evaluation of causal relationships highly uncertain.

In relation to arsenic metabolism, there is evidence of an impact on the association of arsenic exposure with T2D, although the role of this relationship is not clearly understood. For other outcomes such as cancer, skin lesions and cardiovascular disease, higher MMA% and lower DMA% in urine have generally been associated with increased disease incidence without considering the overall exposure^{19, 20}. For T2D, the opposite pattern has been observed; i.e. that lower MMA% and higher DMA% was associated with an increased risk of T2D^{11, 21, 22}. Most of these studies were conducted in highly exposed populations in Bangladesh and Mexico (>100 µg/L in drinking water), with the exception of one study conducted in the U.S¹¹. However, there may be residual confounding in these studies, as the urinary DMA% has been found to increase with increasing BMI^{23, 24}, and high BMI is a risk factor for T2D. Further research is needed to clarify if arsenic metabolism may modify potential associations between arsenic exposure and T2D.

Taken together, based on epidemiological data there is enough evidence of an association between inorganic arsenic exposure and T2D in highly exposed populations (≥150 µg arsenic/L drinking water), whereas evidence remain inconclusive for populations with low-to-moderate exposure. There is a need for more large-scale prospective studies at all exposure levels, using valid individual exposure biomarkers such as urinary arsenic species, with reliable diagnosis of T2D and information about well-established risk factors. Also, as emphasized above, further studies are needed to clarify the role of arsenic metabolism on T2D incidence.

POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

In NTP's evaluation in 2011, experimental animal data was considered inconclusive, although it was noted that more recent studies on diabetes-relevant endpoints appear to support epidemiological data linking arsenic exposure and T2D. It was also concluded that animal data indicate several pathways by which arsenic may affect pancreatic beta cell function and insulin sensitivity. However, they also emphasized that animal studies need to better reflect human exposure scenarios in terms of internal dose, and that well characterised endpoints such as blood glucose and insulin levels should be studied, in combination with modification by adiposity.

In a recent review of the experimental literature²⁵, including both *in vivo* and *in vitro* studies, it was suggested that arsenic exposure affects whole-body glucose homeostasis,

insulin-stimulated glucose uptake, glucose-stimulated insulin secretion, hepatic glucose metabolism, as well as adipose and pancreatic beta cell dysfunction. Also, by searching the publicly available Comparative Toxicogenomics Database, 16 genes were identified which were all associated with sodium arsenite, insulin resistance and T2D²⁵. The genes were found to encode proteins involved in for example glucose homeostasis, oxidative stress, inflammation, lipid metabolism, energy balance, lipid metabolism and adipogenesis, suggesting dysregulation of arsenic in various metabolic tissues. However, in summary there is still a need for optimal study design for *in vivo* and *in vitro* studies in order to accurately reflect human arsenic exposure. Key issues that need to be considered are doses, species differences in arsenic metabolism and kinetics, duration of exposure, and routes of exposure.

As concluded in a recent review¹, epidemiological studies of the association between inorganic arsenic and obesity are so far inconclusive and limited. For example, in a case-control study from northern Chile, cumulative arsenic exposure was associated with increased odds of T2D, and the corresponding odds were greater in individuals with excess BMI²⁶. In a study from National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey (NHANES) in the U.S, urinary arsenic was not associated with BMI or hip-to-waist ratio in pregnant or breastfeeding women²⁷. The inconclusive results may partly be related to age, timing of the exposure, the exposure assessment, and the levels of exposure.

CADMIUM

EXPOSURE

Cadmium occurs naturally in the ground but has also been emitted into the environment via for example mining and smelting, industrial emissions, and use of fertilizers leading to a widespread dispersion in the environment and contamination of soil, including arable land, in many areas of the world²⁸. Cadmium has a high soil-to-plant transfer rate. Accordingly, commonly consumed food of plant origin such as cereals (primarily wheat and rice), vegetables and root vegetables are the major source of cadmium exposure. Some food items, such as offal (kidney and liver), shellfish, wild mushrooms, and certain seeds and cacao, may contain elevated levels, but as the consumption of these types of food is usually low, they contribute much less to the exposure. Fortunately, only a few percent of the ingested cadmium is actually absorbed in the gastrointestinal tract, although interindividual differences exist, depending on age, iron status, fiber intake and pregnancy²⁹⁻³¹. Tobacco smoking is another important source of cadmium exposure. Over a lifetime it has been estimated that regular tobacco smoking contributes to a similar amount of cadmium as the dietary exposure³². The European Food and Safety Authority established a tolerable weekly intake (TWI) of 2.5 µg cadmium/kg body weight, in order to protect against renal tubular damage which is currently considered as the critical adverse effect of cadmium exposure. The Swedish Food Agency has estimated that the median intake of cadmium from food in adults is about 1 µg/kg body weight per week, although some individuals may exceed the TWI. As cadmium exposure originates from important staple foods it is highly important to reduce the cadmium content in such food.

Besides kidney damage, long-term low-level cadmium exposure has been associated with various other adverse health outcomes such as bone toxicity, cancer, cardiovascular disease and mortality^{33,34}. Also, early-life exposure has been associated with child growth and cognitive development^{35,36}. Cadmium has also been suggested to have endocrine disrupting properties³⁷, which raises concern about the involvement of cadmium in the development of T2D.

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

Multiple epidemiological studies have assessed the association between cadmium exposure and T2D, however, most of the studies are of cross-sectional design and only two prospective studies have been identified (both conducted in Sweden). One prospective study was conducted in southern Sweden, including 4,585 individuals aged 46-67 years without history of diabetes³⁸. During a mean follow-up of 15 years, 622 individuals (299 men and 323 women) were diagnosed with diabetes. Blood cadmium concentration (range 0.01 to 5.07 µg/L) at baseline was not associated with the incidence of T2D (HR 1.11; 95% CI 0.82-1.40, comparing extreme quartiles). The second prospective study was conducted in Gothenburg and it included 68 cases with incident T2D, 58 with impaired glucose tolerance and 118 with normal glucose tolerance³⁹. Neither blood nor urinary cadmium was associated with the prevalence or incidence of T2D or impaired glucose tolerance. Also, cadmium exposure at baseline was not associated with insulin production, blood glucose, or HbA1c levels, or with changes in HbA1c during follow-up. In addition, results are inconclusive from cross-sectional studies of cadmium exposure, assessed either via measurements in urine or blood, with T2D conducted in North America, Australia and Asia⁴⁰.

Despite few prospective studies, several meta-analyses have been conducted since 2017⁴⁰⁻⁴³. In the latest meta-analysis by Guo and co-workers⁴⁰, including 13 studies (the two prospective studies from Sweden, two cross-sectional studies from the U.S, one from Australia, and eight from Asia), cadmium exposure was associated with a summary OR of 1.27 (95% CI: 1.07 to 1.52) for T2D when comparing the highest versus lowest exposure category. In sub-group analysis by exposure biomarker, both urinary and blood cadmium was associated with increased odds of T2D (OR: 1.31; 95% CI: 1.02 to 1.69 and OR: 1.29; 95% CI: 0.94 to 1.75), although the association with blood cadmium was not significant. In a dose-response analysis, including six cross-sectional studies⁴⁴⁻⁴⁹, every 1 µg/g creatinine increase in urinary cadmium was associated with 16% increased prevalence of T2D (OR: 1.16; 95% CI 1.04 to 1.27). The analysis also indicated a positive association between urinary cadmium concentrations >2.43 µg/g creatinine and T2D.

Many of the epidemiological studies conducted so far have several limitations, some of which may explain the inconsistent results. Foremost, all studies, except two^{38,39}, were of cross-sectional design. Also, some of these studies were small, with sample sizes ranging from 124 to 551 individuals, resulting in low power with imprecise estimates and wide confidence intervals. Secondly, the associations between urinary cadmium and T2D were slightly more pronounced than those of blood cadmium^{40,41,43}, which may be problematic due to the cross-sectional design as i) urinary cadmium, which reflects the amount accumulated in the kidney, increases with increasing age (half-life 10-30 years) and elevated concentrations are associated with renal damage³³ and ii) diabetes is also an established risk factor of renal damage, making it hard to establish a causal relationship. Finally, for many of the studies there was a lack of information concerning the type of diabetes. However, as almost all studies included only adult subjects (>18 years of age) or subjects older than 30 years of age, it can be assumed that most of the cases had T2D. In summary, there is need of more large-scale prospective studies exploring a link between low-level exposure to cadmium and T2D.

POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

In contrast to observational studies on cadmium and diabetes, the results of experimental studies are more uniform. In both short-term and long-term *in vivo* cadmium exposure

models it has been indicated that cadmium has some type of diabetogenic effect⁵⁰. Although the cellular mechanisms have not yet been fully elucidated, they may be separated into three potential categories: increased gluconeogenesis, altered glucose transport and disruption of pancreatic islet function⁵⁰. To date, the latter category has been widely studied, however, it should not be excluded that all three categories may be involved and act synergistically. The theory of cadmium-related pancreatic islet dysfunction has emerged for several reasons: Human pancreatic islet samples have been shown to contain cadmium in varying concentrations (range 7 to 72 nmol/g protein)⁵¹. Also, exposing mouse beta cells to environmentally relevant cadmium doses (0.1 to 1 $\mu\text{mol/L}$) has resulted in a dose- and time-dependent accumulation of cadmium, which, in turn, resulted in an inhibition of glucose stimulated insulin secretion⁵¹. Similarly, in several animal studies cadmium exposure has resulted in decreased insulin concentrations in serum⁵²⁻⁵⁴. Several possible mechanisms have been suggested behind this pancreatic islet dysfunction including alterations in i) energy metabolism, ii) oxidative stress, iii) Ca channel function, and iv) cell-cell adhesion⁵⁰.

To date, the results from epidemiological studies concerning cadmium exposure and obesity are conflicting, ranging from negative, positive or no association. For example, in a cross-sectional study in the U.S. using NHANES 1999-2002 data, urinary cadmium concentrations were inversely associated with BMI and waist circumference⁵⁵. On the contrary, in a small-scale cross-sectional study of women in Australia urinary cadmium was positively associated with waist circumference⁵⁶. In a large Korean study, no association was observed between blood cadmium and percentage of body fat⁵⁷. These contrasting results may at least partly be due to differences in levels of cadmium exposure. Thus, more large scales studies are needed to determine the role of cadmium exposure in obesity.

MERCURY

EXPOSURE

In 2013, the Minamata Convention on Mercury was globally adopted, and it entered into force in 2017, aiming to protect human health and the environment from anthropogenic emissions and releases of mercury and mercury compounds⁵⁸. Mercury is released into the environment mainly as mercury vapour, which is thereafter oxidised and precipitated to soil and water as inorganic mercury (ionic form). In anaerobic sediments, primarily in aquatic and marshland environments, inorganic mercury can be biotransformed into methylmercury by microorganisms. This is highly problematic as methylmercury biomagnifies in the food chain, resulting in high concentrations in large predatory fish. Thus, the general population is primarily exposed to mercury in the form of methylmercury via consumption of fish, especially freshwater fish from contaminated lakes and large predatory ocean fish. More than 80% of the ingested methylmercury is absorbed in the gastrointestinal tract with small interindividual differences⁵⁹. Once absorbed methylmercury can cross both the placenta and the blood-brain barrier. Accordingly, elevated exposure to methylmercury has been associated with damage of the central nervous system (CNS), especially during development. In blood, methylmercury is mainly localized in the erythrocytes and the concentrations may be used for exposure assessment (also whole blood). As methylmercury binds to sulfhydryl groups it can also be measured in hair or possibly nails.

To reduce the exposure to methylmercury as much as possible, the Swedish Food Agency has established dietary recommendations concerning fish consumption. Women that are pregnant, lactating or planning to get pregnant are advised not to eat fish species that may contain methylmercury more than 2-3 times per year, and the general population is advised not to eat certain self-caught fresh water fish (perch, pike, pike perch, and burbot) more

than once per week. EFSA has established a TWI for methylmercury of 1.3 µg/kg body weight, and the U.S. National Research Council has established an even lower TWI of 0.7 µg/kg bodyweight. According to the Swedish Food Agency few pregnant women exceed this level (<4%). Also, Swedish temporal trend studies suggest that the concentrations are annually decreasing⁶⁰.

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

Several studies, many of cross-sectional design, have assessed the association of methylmercury exposure, measured in either whole blood, hair or toenails, with T2D, but the results are inconclusive⁶¹. In a large prospective study of 3,875 young American adults aged 20-32 years, toenail mercury was positively associated with the incidence of T2D (HR: 1.65, 95% CI 1.07-2.56; comparing extreme quartiles)⁶². However, in two other U.S. cohorts of 9,267 middle-aged and elderly men and women, toenail mercury was not associated with T2D incidence in neither women (HR: 0.86; 95% CI 0.66–1.11) nor men (HR: 0.69; 95% CI 0.42–1.15), and a decreased risk was observed when both sexes were combined (HR: 0.77; 95% CI 0.61–0.98), comparing extreme quintiles⁶³. In sub-group analyses, toenail mercury was inversely associated with T2D among subjects with low intake of omega-3 fatty acids and among subjects who were overweight or obese, but whether this reflects benefits of fish consumption or something else requires further studies. Finally, in a prospective study of 2,212 Finnish men aged 42-60 years, toenail mercury was not associated with T2D (HR: 0.91; 95% CI: 0.67–1.24; comparing extreme quartiles)⁶⁴.

In summary, more large-scale prospective studies in populations with varying exposure to methylmercury via fish are needed in order to determine a potential link with T2D. Studies also need to explore potential confounding by beneficial nutrients in fish containing methylmercury.

POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

Several experimental studies have indicated a role of methylmercury in the development and aggravation of metabolic syndrome, as reviewed by Tinkov and co-workers⁶⁵. Experimental studies, both *in vivo* and *in vitro*, have also indicated that methylmercury exposure affects pancreatic beta cell development and function, which can result in insulin resistance and hyperglycemia⁶⁶. The following mechanisms of methylmercury-related pancreatic beta cell dysfunction have been suggested *i*) binding to sulfhydryl groups on proteins, breakage of disulphide bounds, disruption of protein structure and function, leading to protein degradation and endoplasmic reticulum stress, which in turn has been linked to development of metabolic syndrome, *ii*) increased production of reactive oxygen species and oxidative stress resulting in mitochondrial dysfunction and decreased ATP synthesis, which in turn may affect membrane potential and ion channels that are required for insulin secretion, and *iii*) suppression of JNK signalling pathway resulting in decreased PDX-1 activity, which is important for beta cell development⁶⁶.

The evidence from epidemiological studies exploring the link between methylmercury exposure and obesity is limited and inconclusive. In a cross-sectional study of 2,114 Korean adults, blood mercury concentrations were associated with BMI and waist circumference, as well as with several other markers of metabolic syndrome such as diastolic blood pressure, total cholesterol and triglycerides⁶⁷. On the contrary, in a study of U.S. women aged ≥ 20 years participating in NHANES, blood mercury concentrations were inversely associated with BMI, and when comparing normal and overweight women blood mercury was on average 22% lower among those who were overweight⁶⁸.

EXPOSURE

Lead has been widely used in both industrial and consumer products (e.g. coins, pipes, additive in gasoline, alloys, solders, colour pigment) and is still used in some products such as car batteries, plastic, ammunition and in some solders of electronic products. Lead is often present in brass components in taps and tube fittings, which may leach into the drinking water. Therefore, it is recommended to flush the water for a short while before collecting water for consumption. Lead has also been shown to leach during cooking or storage of acidic food in old antic brass containers or in lead-glazed ceramics. The latter are not for sale in Europe. In Sweden and in other countries consumption of meat from game, shot by leaded ammunition, has resulted in increased lead exposure⁶⁹. Also, certain shellfish and offal may contain elevated concentrations of lead. Nevertheless, as lead is absorbed by various plants and deposited on leafy green vegetables, the main exposure often originates from vegetables and cereals which are frequently consumed⁷⁰.

In connection with the ban of leaded gasoline, the lead concentrations in blood have decreased in Sweden and in other countries⁶⁹. According to the Swedish environmental health-based surveillance, blood lead concentrations in children in southern Sweden have steadily decreased between 1978 and 2007 (geometric mean decreased from 60 to 13 µg/L)⁷¹ and in 2017 the average concentration had decreased to 7 µg/L (<https://ki.se/imm/tidsserier-och-data>). EFSA has identified several critical effects that are associated with low-level lead exposure: developmental neurotoxicity in young children, and cardiovascular effects and nephrotoxicity in adults. EFSA has estimated a so called reference point of 12 µg lead/L, based on a benchmark dose level, in blood for developmental neurotoxicity, 15 µg lead/L in blood for chronic kidney disease, and 36 µg lead/L in blood for systolic blood pressure⁷⁰. The lead-related effects on the cardiovascular system raise concern about the potential involvement of lead in T2D development.

EPIDEMIOLOGICAL STUDIES

Several studies have explored the link between lead exposure and metabolic syndrome and related disorders², and the majority of the studies have reported positive associations. On the other hand, very few epidemiological studies have been conducted on lead exposure and T2D, and all are of cross-sectional design. In a study from the Korean National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey (KNHANES) in 2009-2010, including 3,184 individuals aged 30 years or older, blood lead concentrations were not associated with the prevalence of T2D [OR: 0.75; 95% CI 0.52-1.08 comparing the lowest (geometric mean blood lead 14.3 µg/L) and the highest quartiles (geometric mean blood lead 40.8 µg/L)]⁷². In addition, there was no association of blood lead with either HOMA-IR, HOMA-Beta cell function or fasting insulin. In a study in the Canadian Health and Measure Survey 2007-2011, including 7,176 individuals aged 20-79 years, blood lead concentrations were not associated with fasting glucose levels ≥ 1.10 µg/L or glycated haemoglobin (HbA1c $\geq 5.7\%$)⁷³. Most of the individuals (85%) had a blood lead concentration below 25 µg/L. In summary, there is a need of more prospective studies assessing the link between lead exposure and T2D.

POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

There are still relatively few experimental animal studies on the link between lead exposure and diabetes-related outcomes. According to a review⁷⁴, several studies in rats in the 1970s to 80s have suggested that elevated lead exposure can induce hepatic glucose production, resulting in elevated blood glucose levels. A more recent experimental study, using both *in*

vitro and *in vivo* models, indicated that lead exposure disrupted insulin secretory function of islets through activating GSK-3 β and ER stress⁷⁵. Also, in the *in vivo* studies on rats exposed to lead via drinking water there was an increased activity of gluconeogenic enzymes (PEPCK and G6P), in combination with increased levels of blood glucose and glucose intolerance. The suggested lead-related molecular mechanisms involved in the pathogenesis of T2D includes induction of oxidative stress and altering of intracellular signalling pathways (for example Ca signalling and protein kinase C activity)⁷⁴.

In experimental studies on obese rats, exposure to lead via drinking water induced fasting hyperglycaemia and glucose intolerance⁷⁶. The epidemiological literature on lead exposure and obesity is limited. In a Chinese cross-sectional study of 5,348 adults, blood lead was positively associated with BMI and fasting blood glucose in women, but not in men⁷⁷. Interestingly, early-life lead exposure appears to be associated with later life overweight or obesity, but the few studies conducted are inconclusive. In a prospective birth cohort study in the U.S, including 1442 mother-child dyads, maternal erythrocyte lead concentrations during pregnancy, comparing concentrations ≥ 50 $\mu\text{g/L}$ to < 20 $\mu\text{g/L}$, were associated with an increased risk of overweight or obesity (OR: 1.65; 95% CI 1.18-2.32) during childhood⁷⁸. On the contrary, in a smaller prospective study of 248 mother-child dyads in Mexico, maternal bone lead concentrations (reflecting cumulative exposure) were associated with lower BMI z-scores, waist circumference, sum of skinfolds and body fat percentage at 8-16 years, while there were no associations with childhood exposure⁷⁹. Thus, more experimental and epidemiological studies are needed assessing if obesity may serve as a mediator in the potential link between lead exposure and T2D.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

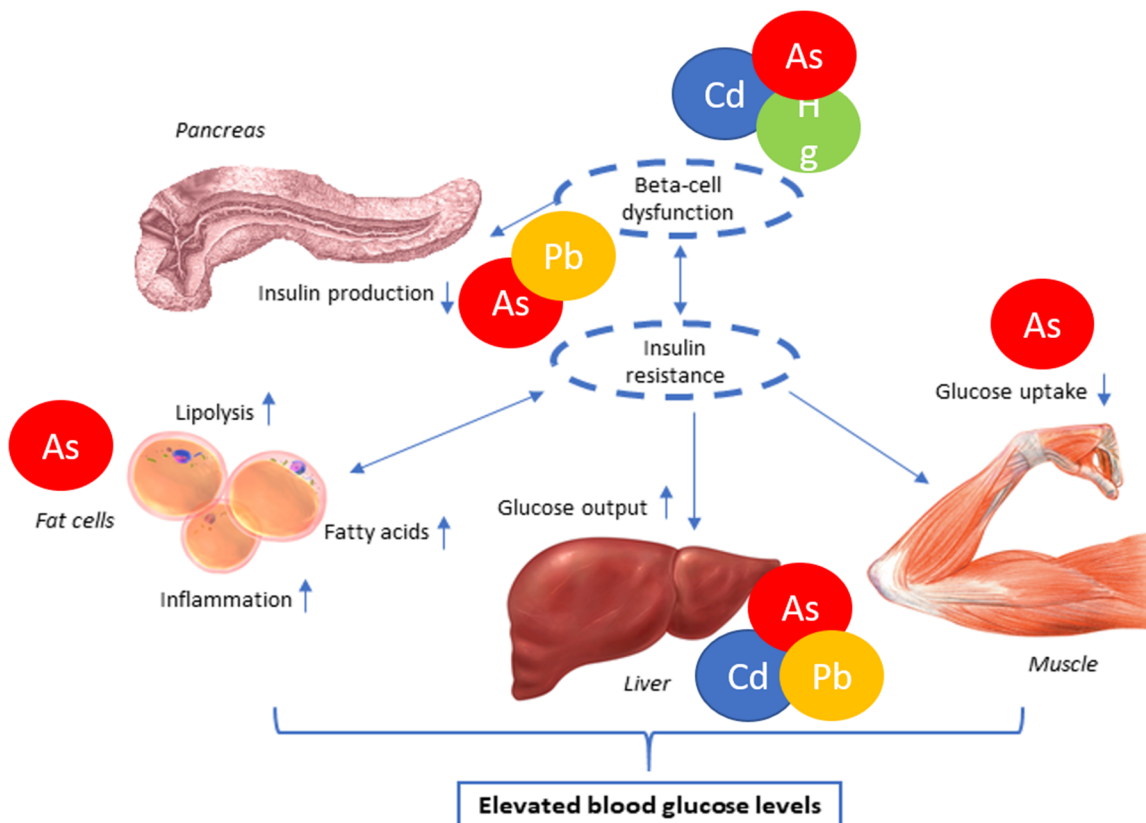
As indicated above, exposure to many metals has been associated with pancreatic beta cell dysfunction, developmental immunotoxicity^{80, 81} and early-life epigenetic changes^{82, 83}, and therefore, it is plausible that they may play a role in the development of T1D. Nevertheless, epidemiological studies assessing the link between early-life metal exposure and T1D are scarce. To date, one cross-sectional study in the U.S, an ecological study in Canada, and a nested case-control study in Sweden have been identified^{84, 85}. In the U.S. study of 688 individuals < 22 years of age (429 cases of T1D, 85 cases of T2D, and 174 controls), the total sum of plasma arsenic was not associated with T1D⁸⁵. However, the different arsenic metabolites in plasma were associated with T1D; comparing the interquartile range of the percentage of inorganic arsenic, MMA%, and DMA% the odds ratios were 0.68 (95% CI 0.50-0.91), 1.33 (1.02-1.74), and 1.28 (1.01-1.63), respectively. Arsenic metabolites in plasma were not associated with T2D. This pattern with T1D is not the same as has previously been observed in relation T2D in adults in other studies, i.e. lower MMA% and higher DMA%^{11, 21, 22}, which warrants further studies. The main drawbacks of this study are the cross-sectional design and the measurements of the very low concentrations of arsenic in plasma (IQR 0.064-0.11 $\mu\text{g/L}$ in controls, 0.064-0.11 $\mu\text{g/L}$ in T1D cases, 0.062-0.099 $\mu\text{g/L}$ in T2D cases). The correlation between arsenic in whole blood and urine is often good, but less is known about the correlation between arsenic in plasma and urine. In a population-based Canadian study of children in the age span of 0-14 years, a community-based analysis indicated a significant association between concentrations of arsenic in drinking water and incidence of T1D⁸⁴, although it should be noted that there were also several other contaminants in drinking water that were associated with T1D. In the nested case-control study in Sweden, including 20 children who developed T1D and 40 age- and sex-matched controls, cord blood concentrations of arsenic, cadmium, mercury or lead were not significantly different between cases and controls⁸⁶. However, there was a significant difference in the concentration of aluminium in cord blood. These results should be

interpreted with caution due to the small sample size and the fact that for all metals many samples were below the limit of detection.

CONCLUSIONS

To date, there is sufficient epidemiological evidence of an association between inorganic arsenic exposure and T2D in highly exposed populations ($\geq 150 \mu\text{g}$ arsenic/L drinking water), while the evidence remains inconclusive for populations with low-to-moderate exposure. For cadmium, the epidemiological evidence is limited. The studies conducted so far have several limitations, foremost the cross-sectional design and use of imprecise exposure markers, and the few prospective studies that have been conducted did not find any evidence of an association with T2D. A similar scenario applies to methylmercury, where most of the studies are of cross-sectional design and the results from the few available prospective studies are inconclusive. For lead, the epidemiological data are very limited, and thus, no conclusions can be drawn on the link with T2D. For all metals, there is limited experimental data supporting a link with diabetes-related outcomes (see overview Figure 11) and several potential modes of action have been suggested. Whether exposure to metals may play a role in development of autoimmune diabetes remains to be elucidated.

Figure 11. The hypothesized involvement of metals in the pathogenesis of type 2 diabetes



REFERENCES

1. Farkhondeh T, Samarghandian S, Azimi-Nezhad M. The role of arsenic in obesity and diabetes. *J Cell Physiol.* 2019;234(8):12516-29.
2. Planchart A, Green A, Hoyo C, Mattingly CJ. Heavy Metal Exposure and Metabolic Syndrome: Evidence from Human and Model System Studies. *Curr Environ Health Rep.* 2018;5(1):110-24.
3. Satarug S, Vesey DA, Gobe GC. Kidney Cadmium Toxicity, Diabetes and High Blood Pressure: The Perfect Storm. *Tohoku J Exp Med.* 2017;241(1):65-87.
4. Vahter M, Concha G. Role of metabolism in arsenic toxicity. *Pharmacol Toxicol.* 2001;89(1):1-5.
5. Molin M, Ulven SM, Meltzer HM, Alexander J. Arsenic in the human food chain, biotransformation and toxicology--Review focusing on seafood arsenic. *J Trace Elem Med Biol.* 2015;31:249-59.
6. Kumarathilaka P, Seneweera S, Ok YS, Meharg A, Bundschuh J. Arsenic in cooked rice foods: Assessing health risks and mitigation options. *Environ Int.* 2019;127:584-91.
7. Vahter M. Mechanisms of arsenic biotransformation. *Toxicology.* 2002;181-182:211-7.
8. Maull EA, Ahsan H, Edwards J, Longnecker MP, Navas-Acien A, Pi J, et al. Evaluation of the association between arsenic and diabetes: a National Toxicology Program workshop review. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2012;120(12):1658-70.
9. James KA, Marshall JA, Hokanson JE, Meliker JR, Zerbe GO, Byers TE. A case-cohort study examining lifetime exposure to inorganic arsenic in drinking water and diabetes. *Environ Res.* 2013;123:33-8.
10. Kim NH, Mason CC, Nelson RG, Afton SE, Essader AS, Medlin JE, et al. Arsenic exposure and incidence of T2D in Southwestern American Indians. *Am J Epidemiol.* 2013;177(9):962-9.
11. Kuo CC, Howard BV, Umans JG, Gribble MO, Best LG, Francesconi KA, et al. Arsenic Exposure, Arsenic Metabolism, and Incident Diabetes in the Strong Heart Study. *Diabetes Care.* 2015;38(4):620-7.
12. Grau-Perez M, Kuo CC, Gribble MO, Balakrishnan P, Jones Spratlen M, Vaidya D, et al. Association of Low-Moderate Arsenic Exposure and Arsenic Metabolism with Incident Diabetes and Insulin Resistance in the Strong Heart Family Study. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2017;125(12):127004.
13. Brauner EV, Nordsborg RB, Andersen ZJ, Tjonneland A, Loft S, Raaschou-Nielsen O. Long-term exposure to low-level arsenic in drinking water and diabetes incidence: a prospective study of the diet, cancer and health cohort. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2014;122(10):1059-65.
14. Wang W, Xie Z, Lin Y, Zhang D. Association of inorganic arsenic exposure with T2D : a meta-analysis. *J Epidemiol Community Health.* 2014;68(2):176-84.
15. Chen Y, Ahsan H, Slavkovich V, Peltier GL, Gluskin RT, Parvez F, et al. No association between arsenic exposure from drinking water and diabetes : a cross-sectional study in Bangladesh. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2010;118(9):1299-305.
16. Islam R, Khan I, Hassan SN, McEvoy M, D'Este C, Attia J, et al. Association between T2D and chronic arsenic exposure in drinking water: a cross sectional study in Bangladesh. *Environ Health.* 2012;11:38.
17. Li X, Li B, Xi S, Zheng Q, Lv X, Sun G. Prolonged environmental exposure of arsenic through drinking water on the risk of hypertension and T2D. *Environ Sci Pollut Res Int.* 2013;20(11):8151-61.
18. Rahman M, Tondel M, Ahmad SA, Axelson O. Diabetes associated with arsenic exposure in Bangladesh. *Am J Epidemiol.* 1998;148(2):198-203.
19. Chen Y, Wu F, Liu M, Parvez F, Slavkovich V, Eunos M, et al. A prospective study of arsenic exposure, arsenic methylation capacity, and risk of cardiovascular disease in Bangladesh. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2013;121(7):832-8.
20. Melak D, Ferreccio C, Kalman D, Parra R, Acevedo J, Perez L, et al. Arsenic methylation and lung and bladder cancer in a case-control study in northern Chile. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol.* 2014;274(2):225-31.
21. Mendez MA, Gonzalez-Horta C, Sanchez-Ramirez B, Ballinas-Casarrubias L, Ceron RH, Morales DV, et al. Chronic Exposure to Arsenic and Markers of Cardiometabolic Risk: A Cross-Sectional Study in Chihuahua, Mexico. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2016;124(1):104-11.
22. Nizam S, Kato M, Yatsuya H, Khalequzzaman M, Ohnuma S, Naito H, et al. Differences in urinary arsenic metabolites between diabetic and non-diabetic subjects in Bangladesh. *Int J Environ Res Public Health.* 2013;10(3):1006-19.

23. Bommarito PA, Xu X, Gonzalez-Horta C, Sanchez-Ramirez B, Ballinas-Casarrubias L, Luna RS, et al. One-carbon metabolism nutrient intake and the association between body mass index and urinary arsenic metabolites in adults in the Chihuahua cohort. *Environ Int.* 2019;123:292-300.
24. Kordas K, Queirolo EI, Manay N, Peregalli F, Hsiao PY, Lu Y, et al. Low-level arsenic exposure: Nutritional and dietary predictors in first-grade Uruguayan children. *Environ Res.* 2016;147:16-23.
25. Castriota F, Rieswijk L, Dahlberg S, La Merrill MA, Steinmaus C, Smith MT, et al. A State-of-the-Science Review of Arsenic's Effects on Glucose Homeostasis in Experimental Models. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2020;128(1):16001.
26. Castriota F, Acevedo J, Ferreccio C, Smith AH, Liaw J, Smith MT, et al. Obesity and increased susceptibility to arsenic-related T2D in Northern Chile. *Environ Res.* 2018;167:248-54.
27. Bulka CM, Mabila SL, Lash JP, Turyk ME, Argos M. Arsenic and Obesity: A Comparison of Urine Dilution Adjustment Methods. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2017;125(8):087020.
28. EFSA. Cadmium in food Scientific Opinion of the Panel in the food Chain The EFSA journal 2009;980:1-139.
29. Akesson A, Berglund M, Schutz A, Bjellerup P, Bremme K, Vahter M. Cadmium exposure in pregnancy and lactation in relation to iron status. *Am J Public Health.* 2002;92(2):284-7.
30. Berglund M, Akesson A, Nermell B, Vahter M. Intestinal absorption of dietary cadmium in women depends on body iron stores and fiber intake. *Environ Health Perspect.* 1994;102(12):1058-66.
31. Kippler M, Nermell B, Hamadani J, Tofail F, Moore S, Vahter M. Burden of cadmium in early childhood: longitudinal assessment of urinary cadmium in rural Bangladesh. *Toxicol Lett.* 2010;198(1):20-5.
32. Barregard L, Fabricius-Lagging E, Lundh T, Molne J, Wallin M, Olausson M, et al. Cadmium, mercury, and lead in kidney cortex of living kidney donors: Impact of different exposure sources. *Environ Res.* 2010;110(1):47-54.
33. Akesson A, Barregard L, Bergdahl IA, Nordberg GF, Nordberg M, Skerfving S. Non-renal effects and the risk assessment of environmental cadmium exposure. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2014;122(5):431-8.
34. Larsson SC, Wolk A. Urinary cadmium and mortality from all causes, cancer and cardiovascular disease in the general population: systematic review and meta-analysis of cohort studies. *Int J Epidemiol.* 2016;45(3):782-91.
35. Huang S, Kuang J, Zhou F, Jia Q, Lu Q, Feng C, et al. The association between prenatal cadmium exposure and birth weight: A systematic review and meta-analysis of available evidence. *Environ Pollut.* 2019;251:699-707.
36. Sanders AP, Claus Henn B, Wright RO. Perinatal and Childhood Exposure to Cadmium, Manganese, and Metal Mixtures and Effects on Cognition and Behavior: A Review of Recent Literature. *Curr Environ Health Rep.* 2015;2(3):284-94.
37. Sabir S, Akash MSH, Fiayyaz F, Saleem U, Mehmood MH, Rehman K. Role of cadmium and arsenic as endocrine disruptors in the metabolism of carbohydrates: Inserting the association into perspectives. *Biomed Pharmacother.* 2019;114:108802.
38. Borne Y, Fagerberg B, Persson M, Sallsten G, Forsgard N, Hedblad B, et al. Cadmium exposure and incidence of diabetes --results from the Malmo Diet and Cancer study. *PLoS One.* 2014;9(11):e112277.
39. Barregard L, Bergstrom G, Fagerberg B. Cadmium exposure in relation to insulin production, insulin sensitivity and T2D: a cross-sectional and prospective study in women. *Environ Res.* 2013;121:104-9.
40. Guo FF, Hu ZY, Li BY, Qin LQ, Fu C, Yu H, et al. Evaluation of the association between urinary cadmium levels below threshold limits and the risk of diabetes : a dose-response meta-analysis. *Environ Sci Pollut Res Int.* 2019;26(19):19272-81.
41. Li Y, Zhang Y, Wang W, Wu Y. Association of urinary cadmium with risk of diabetes: a meta-analysis. *Environ Sci Pollut Res Int.* 2017;24(11):10083-90.
42. Wu M, Song J, Zhu C, Wang Y, Yin X, Huang G, et al. Association between cadmium exposure and diabetes risk: a prisma-compliant systematic review and meta-analysis. *Oncotarget.* 2017;8(68):113129-41.
43. Tinkov AA, Filippini T, Ajsuvakova OP, Aaseth J, Gluhcheva YG, Ivanova JM, et al. The role of cadmium in obesity and diabetes. *Sci Total Environ.* 2017;601-602:741-55.

44. Feng W, Cui X, Liu B, Liu C, Xiao Y, Lu W, et al. Association of urinary metal profiles with altered glucose levels and diabetes risk: a population-based study in China. *PLoS One*. 2015;10(4):e0123742.
45. Haswell-Elkins M, Imray P, Satarug S, Moore MR, O'Dea K. Urinary excretion of cadmium among Torres Strait Islanders (Australia) at risk of elevated dietary exposure through traditional foods. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol*. 2007;17(4):372-7.
46. Liu B, Feng W, Wang J, Li Y, Han X, Hu H, et al. Association of urinary metals levels with T2D risk in coke oven workers. *Environ Pollut*. 2016;210:1-8.
47. Schwartz GG, Il'yasova D, Ivanova A. Urinary cadmium, impaired fasting glucose, and diabetes in the NHANES III. *Diabetes Care*. 2003;26(2):468-70.
48. Son HS, Kim SG, Suh BS, Park DU, Kim DS, Yu SD, et al. Association of cadmium with diabetes in middle-aged residents of abandoned metal mines: the first health effect surveillance for residents in abandoned metal mines. *Ann Occup Environ Med*. 2015;27:20.
49. Swaddiwudhipong W, Mahasakpan P, Limpatanachote P, Krintratun S. Correlations of urinary cadmium with hypertension and diabetes in persons living in cadmium-contaminated villages in northwestern Thailand: A population study. *Environ Res*. 2010;110(6):612-6.
50. Edwards J, Ackerman C. A Review of Diabetes and Exposure to the Environmental Toxicant Cadmium with an Emphasis on Likely Mechanisms of Action. *Curr Diabetes Rev*. 2016;12(3):252-8.
51. El Muayed M, Raja MR, Zhang X, MacRenaris KW, Bhatt S, Chen X, et al. Accumulation of cadmium in insulin-producing beta cells. *Islets*. 2012;4(6):405-16.
52. Edwards JR, Prozialeck WC. Cadmium, diabetes and chronic kidney disease. *Toxicol Appl Pharmacol*. 2009;238(3):289-93.
53. Kurata Y, Katsuta O, Doi T, Kawasuso T, Hiratsuka H, Tsuchitani M, et al. Chronic cadmium treatment induces islet B cell injury in ovariectomized cynomolgus monkeys. *Jpn J Vet Res*. 2003;50(4):175-83.
54. Merali Z, Singhal RL. Diabetogenic effects of chronic oral cadmium administration to neonatal rats. *Br J Pharmacol*. 1980;69(1):151-7.
55. Padilla MA, Elobeid M, Ruden DM, Allison DB. An examination of the association of selected toxic metals with total and central obesity indices: NHANES 99-02. *Int J Environ Res Public Health*. 2010;7(9):3332-47.
56. Haswell-Elkins M, McGrath V, Moore M, Satarug S, Walmbay M, Ng J. Exploring potential dietary contributions including traditional seafood and other determinants of urinary cadmium levels among indigenous women of a Torres Strait Island (Australia). *J Expo Sci Env Epid*. 2007;17(3):298-306.
57. Park S, Lee BK. Body Fat Percentage and Hemoglobin Levels Are Related to Blood Lead, Cadmium, and Mercury Concentrations in a Korean Adult Population (KNHANES 2008-2010). *Biol Trace Elem Res*. 2013;151(3):315-23.
58. Larson HJ. The Minamata Convention on Mercury: risk in perspective. *Lancet*. 2014;383(9913):198-9.
59. EFSA. Scientific Opinion on the risk for public health related to the presence of mercury and methylmercury in food. *The EFSA journal*. 2012;10(12):2985.
60. Wennberg M, Lundh T, Bergdahl IA, Hallmans G, Jansson JH, Stegmayr B, et al. Time trends in burdens of cadmium, lead, and mercury in the population of northern Sweden. *Environ Res*. 2006;100(3):330-8.
61. Roy C, Tremblay PY, Ayotte P. Is mercury exposure causing diabetes, metabolic syndrome and insulin resistance? A systematic review of the literature. *Environ Res*. 2017;156:747-60.
62. He K, Xun P, Liu K, Morris S, Reis J, Guallar E. Mercury exposure in young adulthood and incidence of diabetes later in life: the CARDIA Trace Element Study. *Diabetes Care*. 2013;36(6):1584-9.
63. Mozaffarian D, Shi P, Morris JS, Grandjean P, Siscovick DS, Spiegelman D, et al. Methylmercury exposure and incident diabetes in U.S. men and women in two prospective cohorts. *Diabetes Care*. 2013;36(11):3578-84.
64. Virtanen JK, Mursu J, Voutilainen S, Uusitupa M, Tuomainen TP. Serum omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acids and risk of incident T2D in men: the Kuopio Ischemic Heart Disease Risk Factor study. *Diabetes Care*. 2014;37(1):189-96.

65. Tinkov AA, Ajsuvakova OP, Skalnaya MG, Popova EV, Sinitskii AI, Nemereshina ON, et al. Mercury and metabolic syndrome: a review of experimental and clinical observations. *Biometals*. 2015;28(2):231-54.
66. Schumacher L, Abbott LC. Effects of methyl mercury exposure on pancreatic beta cell development and function. *J Appl Toxicol*. 2017;37(1):4-12.
67. Eom SY, Choi SH, Ahn SJ, Kim DK, Kim DW, Lim JA, et al. Reference levels of blood mercury and association with metabolic syndrome in Korean adults. *Int Arch Occup Environ Health*. 2014;87(5):501-13.
68. Rothenberg SE, Korrick SA, Fayad R. The influence of obesity on blood mercury levels for U.S. non-pregnant adults and children: NHANES 2007-2010. *Environ Res*. 2015;138:173-80.
69. Wennberg M, Lundh T, Sommar JN, Bergdahl IA. Time trends and exposure determinants of lead and cadmium in the adult population of northern Sweden 1990-2014. *Environ Res*. 2017;159:111-7.
70. EFSA. Scientific Opinion on Lead in Food. *The EFSA journal*. 2010;8(4):1570.
71. Stromberg U, Lundh T, Skerfving S. Yearly measurements of blood lead in Swedish children since 1978: the declining trend continues in the petrol-lead-free period 1995-2007. *Environ Res*. 2008;107(3):332-5.
72. Moon SS. Association of lead, mercury and cadmium with diabetes in the Korean population: the Korea National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey (KNHANES) 2009-2010. *Diabet Med*. 2013;30(4):e143-8.
73. Ngueta G, Kengne AP. Low-Level Environmental Lead Exposure and Dysglycemia in Adult Individuals: Results from the Canadian Health and Measure Survey 2007-2011. *Biol Trace Elem Res*. 2017;175(2):278-86.
74. Leff T, Stemmer P, Tyrrell J, Jog R. Diabetes and Exposure to Environmental Lead (Pb). *Toxics*. 2018;6(3).
75. Mostafalou S, Baeeri M, Bahadar H, Soltany-Rezaee-Rad M, Gholami M, Abdollahi M. Molecular mechanisms involved in lead induced disruption of hepatic and pancreatic glucose metabolism. *Environ Toxicol Pharmacol*. 2015;39(1):16-26.
76. Tyrrell JB, Hafida S, Stemmer P, Adhami A, Leff T. Lead (Pb) exposure promotes diabetes in obese rodents. *J Trace Elem Med Biol*. 2017;39:221-6.
77. Chen C, Li Q, Nie X, Han B, Chen Y, Xia F, et al. Association of lead exposure with cardiovascular risk factors and diseases in Chinese adults. *Environ Sci Pollut Res Int*. 2017;24(28):22275-83.
78. Wang G, DiBari J, Bind E, Steffens AM, Mukherjee J, Azuine RE, et al. Association Between Maternal Exposure to Lead, Maternal Folate Status, and Intergenerational Risk of Childhood Overweight and Obesity. *JAMA Netw Open*. 2019;2(10):e1912343.
79. Liu Y, Peterson KE, Montgomery K, Sanchez BN, Zhang Z, Afeiche MC, et al. Early lead exposure and childhood adiposity in Mexico city. *Int J Hyg Environ Health*. 2019;222(6):965-70.
80. Dietert RR. Developmental Immunotoxicity, Perinatal Programming, and Noncommunicable Diseases: Focus on Human Studies. *Adv Med*. 2014;2014:867805.
81. Raqib R, Ahmed S, Ahsan KB, Kippler M, Akhtar E, Roy AK, et al. Humoral Immunity in Arsenic-Exposed Children in Rural Bangladesh: Total Immunoglobulins and Vaccine-Specific Antibodies. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2017;125(6):067006.
82. Everson TM, Punshon T, Jackson BP, Hao K, Lambertini L, Chen J, et al. Cadmium-Associated Differential Methylation throughout the Placental Genome: Epigenome-Wide Association Study of Two U.S. Birth Cohorts. *Environ Health Perspect*. 2018;126(1):017010.
83. Kaushal A, Zhang H, Karmaus WJJ, Everson TM, Marsit CJ, Karagas MR, et al. Genome-wide DNA methylation at birth in relation to in utero arsenic exposure and the associated health in later life. *Environ Health*. 2017;16(1):50.
84. Chafe R, Aslanov R, Sarkar A, Gregory P, Comeau A, Newhook LA. Association of T1D and concentrations of drinking water components in Newfoundland and Labrador, Canada. *BMJ Open Diabetes Res Care*. 2018;6(1):e000466.
85. Grau-Perez M, Kuo CC, Spratlen M, Thayer KA, Mendez MA, Hamman RF, et al. The Association of Arsenic Exposure and Metabolism With Type 1 and T2D in Youth: The SEARCH Case-Control Study. *Diabetes Care*. 2017;40(1):46-53.
86. Ludvigsson J, Andersson-White P, Guerrero-Bosagna C. Toxic metals in cord blood and later development of type 1 diabetes. *Pediatr Dimens*. 2019;4(2).

AIR POLLUTION AND NOISE

GÖRAN PERSHAGEN

INTRODUCTION

Air pollution and noise rank as the top two environmental causes of ill health in Europe.¹ Cardiovascular diseases dominate among adverse health effects caused by long-term exposure to ambient air pollution, while sleep disturbances and annoyance are most prominent for noise. There is growing evidence that both air pollution and noise may be of importance for development of T2D. However, many important aspects are not well understood, such as which air pollution components are of importance or the role of different transportation noise sources. Furthermore, the evidence is very limited on interactions between air pollution and noise as well as on population attributable risks. Given the comparatively high prevalence of T2D and the important role as risk factor for common serious diseases, identification and management of major environmental causes has a preventive potential of substantial public health relevance.

This chapter initially describes exposure to air pollution and noise, including time trends. In order to illustrate the public health impact, population attributable risks (PAR) are also highlighted for some common health effects other than T2D based on population exposure estimates as well as epidemiological data on exposure-response relationships. The PAR estimates do not include T2D because of insufficient evidence. The next two sections summarize the literature on associations between air pollution or noise and diabetes, respectively, primarily based on epidemiological data. First, evidence on T2D is covered, which is most abundant, then data on T1D, which are very limited. One section on potential mechanisms is included, partly based on experimental data. This section also contains a discussion of the evidence regarding air pollution or noise exposure and overweight. Hyperglycaemia and obesity are key features of the metabolic syndrome, an important risk factor for T2D and cardiovascular disease, and may share some important etiological pathways in relation to air pollution and noise. Finally, a section with conclusions is included.

EXPOSURE

Air pollution consists of a complex mixture of different particles and gases. Major sources include road traffic, residential heating and long-range transport, often transnational. Exposure to increased levels of air pollution is widespread, particularly in urban areas. For example, it has been estimated that in 2016 almost 75% of the urban population in Europe was exposed to fine particles (PM_{2.5}) exceeding the WHO guidelines². In an international comparison, air pollution levels are low in Sweden and have generally decreased in recent decades³. However, particulate levels can be elevated in some areas during certain parts of the year due to the use of studded tyres and wood for residential heating, leading to exceedances of air quality standards. Air pollution is the most important environmental factor from a public health point of view and in 2012 it was estimated that 289 000 deaths in Europe were attributed to ambient air pollution exposure, primarily from ischemic heart disease and stroke, using PM_{2.5} as exposure indicator⁴. In view of new evidence on adverse effects of air pollution, especially at levels below current guidelines, WHO is currently revising the air pollution guidelines.

Traffic noise is an increasing environmental exposure, primarily as a consequence of continuous urbanization and growth of the transport sector. In 2012 approximately 100 million people in Europe were estimated to be exposed to noise levels from road traffic exceeding 55 dB L_{den} , which is the European Environment Agency indicator level and has been linked to harmful health effects⁵. Corresponding exposure to railway and aircraft noise affected 19 and 4.1 million, respectively. In Sweden close to two million people (20%) are exposed to traffic noise exceeding 55 dB L_{Aeq} 24h³. WHO has estimated that at least one million healthy years of life are lost every year from traffic-related environmental noise in Western Europe, mainly due to sleep disturbance and annoyance, but cardiovascular disease also contributes⁶. The burden of disease from noise is the second highest in Europe among all environmental exposures, after air pollution, and in 2018 WHO proposed more strict environmental noise guidelines⁶.

AIR POLLUTION

Long-term exposure to air pollution can induce adverse health effects in children and adults well below current air quality guidelines⁷. The dominating effects from a public health point of view occur in the cardiovascular system and respirable particles, especially PM_{2.5}, provide the most consistent evidence. An important mechanism behind adverse health effects is induction of systemic inflammation^{8,9}. Other health effects related to air pollution exposure include lower respiratory tract diseases in children as well as chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and lung cancer in adults. These outcomes primarily result from local damage induced by various air pollution components.

Many studies from different parts of the world have investigated associations between exposure to ambient air pollution and occurrence of T2D, mostly published during the last decade. They are of longitudinal or cross-sectional design and come from North America,¹⁰⁻²⁵ Europe²⁶⁻³⁵ and Asia³⁶⁻⁴³. A majority of the studies found an increased incidence, prevalence or mortality in relation to estimated exposure to different air pollution components. The studies generally used NO₂, PM_{2.5} and/or PM₁₀ as indicators of air pollution but no clear picture emerged of associations with specific components. Some of the studies found stronger associations in certain subgroups but this evidence is not consistent. Interactions have been indicated between air pollution exposure and genes involved in insulin resistance⁴⁴ and IL-6 metabolism⁴⁵ in relation to the risk of T2D, suggesting sensitive subgroups of the population as well as relevant etiological pathways. No recent meta-analysis is available covering most of the studies mentioned above but excess relative risks were generally in the order of 5% to 20% per 5 µg/m³ for PM_{2.5}, the air pollution component for which most evidence is available. Based on exposure-response functions in the study by Bowe et al.²² it was estimated that ambient PM_{2.5} contributed to about 3.2 million incident cases of diabetes globally.

In view of the lack of a recent combined analysis and assessment of the evidence on air pollution and diabetes in adults, a meta-analysis has been performed for this report of the 10 cohort studies on PM_{2.5} exposure and incidence of T2D. Only longitudinal studies on incidence of T2D are included, since such studies provide the strongest evidence for assessment of causality. Another prerequisite for inclusion is that the studies contain individual data on lifestyle variables, which may be important confounders. Thus, “administrative” cohorts solely formed from registry information are excluded in this meta-analysis. The results are summarized in Figure 12, showing relative risks (or similar measures of association) for each study as well as overall, based on a random effects model. To facilitate comparisons the risk estimates have been recalculated to an increment of 5 µg/m³, as other increments were often used in the different studies. There is an overall excess relative risk of 6% (95% CI 4% to 9%), with no strong evidence of heterogeneity

between the studies. Using the modified GRADE criteria proposed by van Kempen et al.⁴⁶ the evidence is classified as having a “high degree of certainty” (Table 5). This results from the initial classification of cohort studies as providing evidence with a “high degree of certainty” and one quality characteristic leading to downgrading and another to upgrading of the evidence.

Several studies have reported on associations between ambient air pollution exposure and blood glucose levels, insulin resistance or beta cell function, predominantly in adults.^{18,36,47-60} Most of the studies were of cross-sectional design. A recent systematic review concluded that 1 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ in NO_2 exposure was related to a 1.25% change in the Homeostasis Model Assessment of Insulin Resistance (HOMA-IR) and a 0.60% change in insulin.⁶¹ For 1 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ of PM_{10} corresponding increases were 2.77% and 2.75%, respectively. There were no significant associations between $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ and insulin resistance biomarkers. No relevant review is available of the epidemiological evidence on air pollution exposure and blood glucose or HbA1c levels. However, in most studies levels of fasting blood glucose or HbA1c appeared to be related to estimated NO_2 and/or $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ exposure, supporting the evidence on air pollution and T2D.

One case-control study⁶² and one ecological study⁶³ focused on air pollution exposure and T1D. Although some associations were reported the evidence is too limited to allow firm conclusions.

Most studies on air pollution and T2D did not adjust for noise exposure, although the two exposures are highly correlated when road traffic is the main source. Two studies showed that the associations between air pollution exposure and T2D disappeared when noise exposure was entered into the model, while the association with noise remained, suggesting that noise exposure was more relevant as a causal factor^{20,32}. Very limited evidence suggested no strong interactions between exposure to air pollution and noise for induction of T2D,^{32,64} however, these analyses were hampered by a low statistical power, primarily because of strongly correlated exposures.

Figure 12. Relative risk (RR) for type 2 diabetes in relation to an increment of 5 $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ of $\text{PM}_{2.5}$ in different studies and overall.

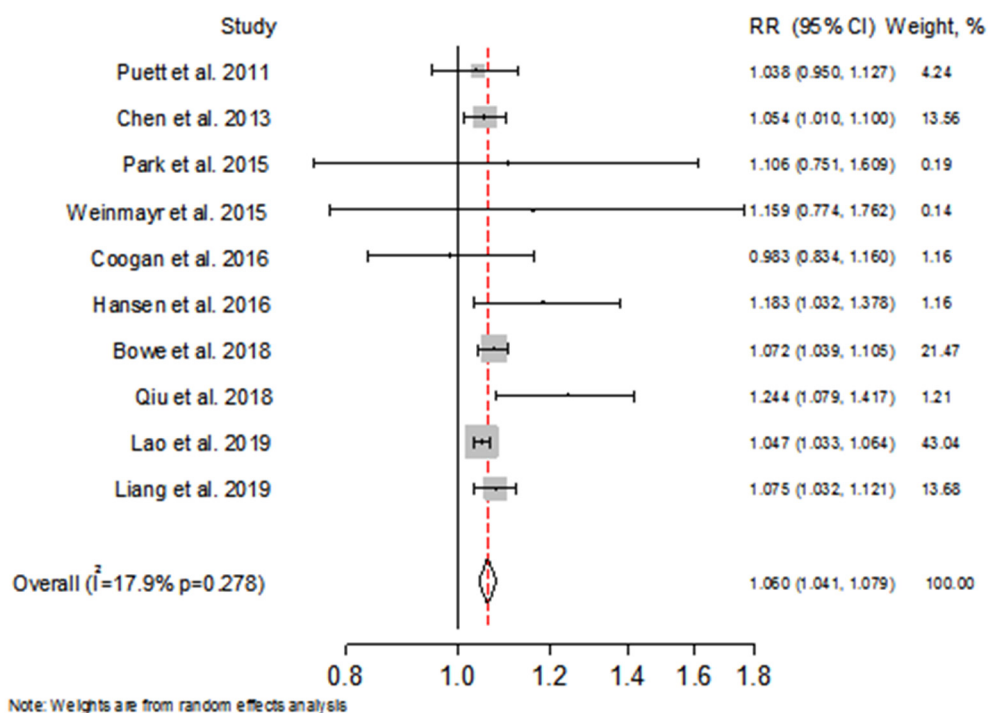


Table 5. Assessment of quality of evidence on exposure to PM_{2.5} and incidence of type 2 diabetes based on a modification of GRADE*

Characteristic	Up/downgrading	Comment
Limitations of study design	Downgrading	Uncertain outcome assessment, no noise data**
Inconsistency	No	Low heterogeneity in risk estimates between studies
Indirectness	No	Relevant study populations
Imprecision	No	Confidence intervals do not include RR <0.75 or >1.25
Publication bias	No	No evidence of publication bias
Exposure-response gradient	Upgrading	All studies suggest positive RRs
Magnitude of effect	No	RR lower than 1.5
Plausible confounding	No	Confounding contributing to positive RR cannot be excluded

**Adapted from van Kempen et al⁴⁶. **For a comprehensive capture of most cases of incident T2D a combination of questionnaire, prescription registry and patient registry (both outpatient and hospital based) information is needed. This was generally not the case in the included studies. Furthermore, noise exposure was not considered in the analysis although it may be an important confounder when local traffic is a major source of air pollution.*

NOISE

A recent systematic review evaluated the evidence on environmental noise exposure and cardiovascular diseases as well as metabolic diseases, primarily overweight/obesity and T2D.⁶⁵ It concluded that there is high quality evidence for a link between exposure to road traffic noise and incidence of ischemic heart disease. A large number of studies showed associations between road traffic noise exposure and hypertension, but the overall quality of the evidence was rated as very low, primarily because it was based on studies with cross-sectional design. For other cardiovascular outcomes and/or traffic noise sources the evidence was more limited and not enough for interpretation of causal relationships, although increased risks related to noise exposure were often observed. Studies published after those included in the systematic review provide a mixed picture,⁶⁶⁻⁷⁰ however, mostly reporting associations between transportation noise exposure and cardiovascular disease.

The WHO review considered the evidence on traffic noise and T2D to be of moderate quality, however, primarily studies published until 2014 were included⁶⁵. Only a few cohort studies have assessed the relation between long-term environmental noise exposure and T2D. In general, positive associations were found,^{20,32,64,71} but the evidence is not completely consistent⁷². Most studies focused on road traffic noise, however, suggestive associations have been observed for aircraft noise,³² but not for railway noise^{32,73} or wind turbine noise.⁷⁴ A recent meta-analysis estimated a 17% increase in the relative risk for T2D per 5 dB of exposure to aircraft noise⁷⁵. The corresponding excess relative risk for road traffic noise was 7%, suggesting a stronger relation for aircraft noise, similar to the situation for annoyance⁶. It appears that night-time road traffic noise exposure results in increased HbA1c levels⁷⁶. A 10 dB difference in exposure was associated with a 0.02% increase in mean Hb1Ac, with a stronger effect in diabetics and subjects with a certain genetic risk variant for diabetes, also implicated in melatonin profile dysregulation. Strong interactions have been observed between different transportation noise sources in relation to obesity⁷⁷ and between traffic noise and different types environmental stressors for

myocardial infarction⁷⁸ and body weight⁷⁹. Unfortunately, no such studies are available for noise and T2D.

There appear to be no studies on environmental noise exposure and T1D.

POTENTIAL MECHANISMS

Possible mechanisms for air pollution effects on T2D, as well as on cardiovascular disease, include systemic inflammation and endothelial dysfunction, contributing to alterations in visceral adipose tissue metabolism and insulin transduction^{80,81}. The role of specific air pollution components for induction of T2D is unclear³¹. Etiological mechanisms may be similar for noise induced cardiovascular and metabolic effects. For example, short sleep duration is associated with overweight, and insomnia constitutes a risk factor for hypertension and T2D^{82,83}. In addition, chronic stress and prolonged elevation of cortisol levels may promote central fat deposition⁸⁴ and work related stress is associated with T2D⁸⁵ as well as cardiovascular disease⁸⁶. Increased saliva cortisol levels have been observed in subjects excessively exposed to noise near European airports⁸⁷. Night-time transportation noise exposure can induce impaired glucose tolerance and insulin sensitivity⁸⁸.

Animal experiments provide further insight into the potential etiological mechanisms. Particulate air pollution, such as PM_{2.5}, can induce pulmonary oxidative stress causing vascular insulin resistance,⁸⁹ impaired glucose metabolism⁹⁰ and other relevant metabolic disorders⁹¹. Noise exposure may also increase weight gain and insulin resistance^{92,93}.

High blood glucose and central obesity are two of the key components of the metabolic syndrome, which is an important risk factor for both T2D and cardiovascular disease. The etiologic mechanisms may be similar, and it is of interest to assess the evidence on air pollution and noise in relation to the risk of overweight and obesity. A recent systematic review concluded that the evidence regarding the impact of air pollution on body weight status remains mixed⁹⁴. For transportation noise most studies show associations^{65,77,79,95}. In some studies the associations were particularly evident for central obesity.

CONCLUSIONS

Air pollution and traffic noise can induce serious adverse health effects, primarily in the cardiovascular system. Increasing evidence also points to a role of these exposures for development of metabolic diseases, such as T2D and overweight. In particular, epidemiological studies published during the last decade from different parts of the world indicate that exposure to ambient air pollution can increase the risk of T2D. Supporting evidence comes from studies of blood glucose levels, insulin resistance and beta cell function, as well as from experimental studies, illustrating relevant etiologic pathways.

There are fewer epidemiological studies on environmental noise exposure and T2D, but most of them reported positive associations, primarily for road traffic and aircraft noise. Plausible etiological mechanisms have been indicated, such as noise induced sleep disturbances and stress reactions. Furthermore, supporting experimental evidence has been provided.

Major risk factors for T2D relate to lifestyle and include sedentary living, excessive calorie intake, tobacco and alcohol. When exposure is widespread, such as for ambient air pollution and transportation noise, environmental factors may also be of public health importance, even if individual excess risks are low. Furthermore, environmental exposures may be more easily influenced by preventive measures than lifestyle factors, e. g. by legislation and technological developments. Public awareness is crucial for successful and

sustainable prevention. In view of the comparatively high prevalence of T2D and the important role as risk factor for common serious diseases, identification and management of major environmental causes has a preventive potential of substantial public health relevance.

Planning authorities in urban areas all over the world experience challenges related to environment and health. For example, there is an increasing number of conflicts in development of infrastructure (housing, roads etc) because of noise from traffic. In Sweden, authorities have recently relaxed noise guidelines to facilitate urban planning and development, despite the growing evidence on serious adverse health effects from environmental noise exposure. This will probably lead to increasing exposure to both air pollution and noise from road traffic. It is crucial that new research findings are taken into consideration in planning processes and legislation to facilitate a health sustainable urban development.

REFERENCES

1. Hänninen O, Knol AB, Jantunen M et al. Environmental burden of disease in Europe: Assessing nine risk factors in six countries. *Environ Health Perspect* 2014;122(5):439-446.
2. Air quality in Europe - 2018 report. EEA Report No 12/2018. European Environment Agency. Copenhagen, 2018.
3. Environmental Health Report 2017. Public Health Agency of Sweden. Stockholm, 2017 (In Swedish with English summary).
4. Ambient air pollution: A global assessment of exposure and burden of disease. World Health Organization. Geneva, 2016.
5. Managing exposure to noise in Europe. EEA briefing 01/2017. European Environment Agency. Copenhagen, 2017.
6. Environmental noise guidelines for the European region. World Health Organization Regional Office for Europe. Copenhagen, 2018.
7. Review of evidence on health aspects of air pollution – REVIHAAP Project - Technical Report. World Health Organization Regional Office for Europe. Copenhagen, 2013.
8. Panasevich S, Leander K, Rosenlund M, et al. Associations of long- and short-term air pollution exposure with markers of inflammation and coagulation in a population sample. *Occup Environ Med* 2009;66(11):747-753.
9. Gruziova O, Merid SK, Gref A, et al. Exposure to traffic-related air pollution and serum inflammatory cytokines in children. *Environ Health Perspect* 2017;125(6):067007.
10. Brook RD, Jerrett M, Brook JR, Bard RL, Finkelstein MM. The relationship between diabetes and traffic-related air pollution. *J Occup Environ Med* 2008;50(1):32-38.
11. Pearson JF, Bachireddy C, Shyamprasad S, Goldfine AB, Brownstein JS. Association between fine particulate matter and diabetes prevalence in the U.S. *Diabetes Care* 2010;33(10):2196-2201.
12. Puett RC, Hart JE, Schwartz J, Hu FB, Liese AD, Laden F. Are particulate matter exposures associated with risk of type 2 diabetes? *Environ Health Perspect* 2011;119(3):384-389.
13. Brook RD, Cakmak S, Turner MC, et al. Long-term fine particulate matter exposure and mortality from diabetes in Canada. *Diabetes Care* 2013;36(10):3313-3320.
14. Chen H, Burnett RT, Kwong JC, et al. Risk of incident diabetes in relation to long-term exposure to fine particulate matter in Ontario, Canada. *Environ Health Perspect* 2013;121(7):804-810.
15. Park SK, Adar SD, O'Neill MS, et al. Long-term exposure to air pollution and type 2 diabetes in a multiethnic cohort. *Am J Epidemiol* 2015;181(5):327-336.
16. Coogan PF, White LF, Yu J, et al. PM_{2.5} and diabetes and hypertension incidence in the Black Women's Health Study. *Epidemiology* 2016;27(2):202-210.
17. Coogan PF, White LF, Yu J, et al. Long term exposure to NO₂ and diabetes incidence in the Black Women's Health Study. *Environ Res* 2016;148:360-366.
18. Honda T, Pun VC, Manjourides J, Suh H. Associations between long-term exposure to air pollution, glycosylated hemoglobin and diabetes. *Int J Hyg Environ Health* 2017;220(7):1124-1132.

19. Jerrett M, Brook R, White LF, et al. Ambient ozone and incident diabetes: A prospective analysis in a large cohort of African American women. *Environ Int* 2017;102:42-47.
20. Clark C, Sbihi H, Tamburic L, Brauer M, Frank LD, Davies HW. Association of long-term exposure to transportation noise and traffic-related air pollution with the incidence of diabetes: A prospective cohort study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2017;125(8):087025.
21. Bai L, Chen H, Hatzopoulou M, et al. Exposure to ambient ultrafine particles and nitrogen dioxide and incident hypertension and diabetes. *Epidemiology* 2018;29(3):323-332.
22. Bowe B, Xie Y, Li T, Yan Y, Xian H, Al-Aly Z. The 2016 global and national burden of diabetes attributable to PM_{2.5} air pollution. *Lancet Planet Health* 2018;2(7):e301-e312.
23. Lim CC, Hayes RB, Ahn J, et al. Association between long-term exposure to ambient air pollution and diabetes mortality in the US. *Environ Res* 2018;165:330-336.
24. Howell NA, Tu JV, Moinuddin R, et al. Interaction between neighborhood walkability and traffic-related air pollution on hypertension and diabetes: The CANHEART cohort. *Environ Int* 2019;132:104799.
25. Weaver AM, McGuinn L, Neas L, et al. Neighborhood sociodemographic effects on the associations between long-term PM_{2.5} exposure and cardiovascular outcomes and diabetes. *Environ Epidemiol* 2019 Feb;3(1).
26. Krämer U, Herder C, Sugiri D, et al. Traffic-related air pollution and incident type 2 diabetes: Results from the SALIA cohort study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2010;118(9):1273-1279.
27. Andersen ZJ, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Ketznel M, et al. Diabetes incidence and long-term exposure to air pollution. A cohort study. *Diabetes Care* 2012;35(1):92-98.
28. Raaschou-Nielsen O, Sørensen M, Ketznel M, et al. Long-term exposure to traffic-related air pollution and diabetes-associated mortality: A cohort study. *Diabetologia* 2013;56(1):36-46.
29. Eze IC, Schaffner E, Fischer E, et al. Long-term air pollution exposure and diabetes in a population-based Swiss cohort. *Environ Int* 2014;70:95-105.
30. Weinmayr G, Hennig F, Fuks K, et al. Long-term exposure to fine particulate matter and incidence of type 2 diabetes in a cohort study: Effects of total and traffic-specific air pollution. *Environ Health* 2015;14:53.
31. Hansen AB, Ravnskjaer L, Loft S, et al. Long-term exposure to fine particulate matter and incidence of diabetes in the Danish Nurse Cohort. *Environ Int* 2016;91:243-250.
32. Eze IC, Foraster M, Schaffner E, et al. Long-term exposure to transportation noise and air pollution in relation to incident diabetes in the SAPALDIA study. *Int J Epidemiol* 2017;46(4):1115-1125.
33. O'Donovan G, Chudasama Y, Grocock S, et al. The association between air pollution and type 2 diabetes in a large cross-sectional study in Leicester: The CHAMPIONS Study. *Environ Int* 2017;104:41-47.
34. Strak M, Janssen N, Beelen R, et al. Long-term exposure to particulate matter, NO₂ and the oxidative potential of particulates and diabetes prevalence in a large national health survey. *Environ Int* 2017;108:228-236.
35. Renzi M, Cerza F, Gariazzo C, et al. Air pollution and occurrence of type 2 diabetes in a large cohort study. *Environ Int* 2018;112:68-76.
36. Liu C, Yang C, Zhao Y, et al. Associations between long-term exposure to ambient particulate air pollution and type 2 diabetes prevalence, blood glucose and glycosylated hemoglobin levels in China. *Environ Int* 2016;92-93:416-421.
37. Qiu H, Schooling CM, Sun S, et al. Long-term exposure to fine particulate matter air pollution and type 2 diabetes in elderly: A cohort study in Hong Kong. *Environ Int* 2018;113:350-356.
38. Yang Y, Guo Y, Qian ZM, et al. Ambient fine particulate pollution associated with diabetes among the elderly aged 50 years and older in China. *Environ Pollut* 2018;243(Pt B):815-823.
39. Jacob AM, Datta M, Kumpatla S, Selvaraj P, Viswanthan V. Prevalence of diabetes and exposure to suspended particulate matter. *J Health Pollut* 2019;9(22):190608.
40. Lao XQ, Guo C, Chang LY, et al. Long-term exposure to ambient fine particulate matter (PM_{2.5}) and incident type 2 diabetes: A longitudinal cohort study. *Diabetologia* 2019;62(5):759-769.
41. Li H, Duan D, Xu J, et al. Ambient air pollution and risk of type 2 diabetes in the Chinese. *Environ Sci Pollut Res Int* 2019;26(16):16261-16273.
42. Liang F, Yang X, Liu F, et al. Long-term exposure to ambient fine particulate matter and incidence of diabetes in China: A cohort study. *Environ Int* 2019;126:568-575.

43. Shin J, Choi J, Kim KJ. Association between long-term exposure of ambient air pollutants and cardiometabolic diseases: A 2012 Korean Community Health Survey. *Nutr Metab Cardiovasc Dis* 2019;29(2):144-151.
44. Eze IC, Imboden M, Kumar A, et al. Air pollution and diabetes association: Modification by type 2 diabetes genetic risk score. *Environ Int*. 2016;94:263-271.
45. Eze IC, Imboden M, Kumar A, et al. A common functional variant on the pro-inflammatory Interleukin-6 gene may modify the association between long-term PM₁₀ exposure and diabetes. *Environ Health* 2016;15:39.
46. van Kempen E, Casas M, Pershagen G, Foraster M. Cardiovascular and metabolic effects of environmental noise. Systematic evidence review in the framework of the development of the WHO environmental noise guidelines for the European Region. RIVM Report 2017-0078. National Institute for Public Health and the Environment. Bilthoven, 2017.
47. Brook RD, Sun Z, Brook JR, et al. Extreme air pollution conditions adversely affect blood pressure and insulin resistance: The air pollution and cardiometabolic disease study. *Hypertension* 2016;67(1):77-85.
48. Chen L, Zhou Y, Li S, et al. Air pollution and fasting blood glucose: A longitudinal study in China. *Sci Total Environ* 2016;541:750-755.
49. Peng C, Bind MC, Colicino E, et al. Particulate air pollution and fasting blood glucose in nondiabetic individuals: Associations and epigenetic mediation in the Normative Aging Study, 2000-2011. *Environ Health Perspect* 2016;124(11):1715-1721.
50. Thiering E, Markevych I, Brüske I, et al. Associations of residential long-term air pollution exposures and satellite-derived greenness with insulin resistance in German adolescents. *Environ Health Perspect* 2016;124(8):1291-1298.
51. Wolf K, Popp A, Schneider A, et al. Association between long-term exposure to air pollution and biomarkers related to insulin resistance, subclinical inflammation, and adipokines. *Diabetes* 2016;65(11):3314-3326.
52. Alderete TL, Habre R, Toledo-Corral CM et al, et al. Longitudinal associations between ambient air pollution with insulin sensitivity, β -cell function, and adiposity in Los Angeles Latino children. *Diabetes* 2017;66(7):1789-1796.
53. Shamy M, Alghamdi M, Khoder MI, et al. Association between exposure to ambient air particulates and metabolic syndrome components in a Saudi Arabian population. *Int J Environ Res Public Health* 2017;15(1).
54. Lanzinger S, Rosenbauer J, Sugiri D, et al. Impact of long-term air pollution exposure on metabolic control in children and adolescents with type 1 diabetes: results from the DPV registry. *Diabetologia* 2018;61(6):1354-1361.
55. Li W, Dorans KS, Wilker EH, et al. Ambient air pollution, adipokines, and glucose homeostasis: The Framingham Heart Study. *Environ Int* 2018;111:14-22.
56. Lucht SA, Hennig F, Matthiessen C, et al. Air pollution and glucose metabolism: An analysis in non-diabetic participants of the Heinz Nixdorf Recall study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2018;126(4):047001.
57. Khafaie MA, Salvi SS, Ojha A, Khafaie B, Gore SD, Yajnik CS. Particulate matter and markers of glycemic control and insulin resistance in type 2 diabetic patients: result from Wellcome Trust Genetic study. *J Expo Sci Environ Epidemiol* 2018;28(4):328-336.
58. Riant M, Meirhaeghe A, Giovannelli J, et al. Associations between long-term exposure to air pollution, glycosylated hemoglobin, fasting blood glucose and diabetes in northern France. *Environ Int* 2018;120:121-129.
59. Toledo-Corral CM, Alderete TL, Habre R, et al. Effects of air pollution exposure on glucose metabolism in Los Angeles minority children. *Pediatr Obes* 2018;13(1):54-62.
60. Yang BY, Qian ZM, Li S, et al. Ambient air pollution in relation to diabetes and glucose-homoeostasis markers in China: A cross-sectional study with findings from the 33 Communities Chinese Health Study. *Lancet Planet Health* 2018;2(2):e64-e73.
61. Dang J, Yang M, Zhang X, et al. Associations of exposure to air pollution with insulin resistance: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Int J Environ Res Public Health* 2018;15(11).
62. Malmqvist E, Larsson HE, Jönsson I, et al. Maternal exposure to air pollution and type 1 diabetes--Accounting for genetic factors. *Environ Res* 2015;140:268-74.
63. Michalska M, Bartoszewicz M, Wąż P, Kozaczuk S, Beń-Skowronek I, Zorena K. PM₁₀ concentration and microbiological assessment of air in relation to the number of acute cases of type

- 1 diabetes in the Lubelskie Voivodeship. Preliminary report. *Pediatr Endocrinol Diabetes Metab* 2017;23(2):70-76.
64. Sørensen M, Andersen ZJ, Nordsborg RB, et al. Long-term exposure to road traffic noise and incident diabetes: A cohort study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2013;121(2):217-222.
65. van Kempen E, Casas M, Pershagen G, Foraster M. WHO Environmental noise guidelines for the European region: A systematic review on environmental noise and cardiovascular and metabolic effects: A summary. *Int J Environ Res Public Health* 2018;15(2):379.
66. Bodin T, Björk J, Mattisson K, et al. Road traffic noise, air pollution and myocardial infarction: A prospective cohort study. *Int Arch Occup Environ Health* 2016;89(5):793–802.
67. Dimakopoulou K, Koutentakis K, Papageorgiou I, et al. Is aircraft noise exposure associated with cardiovascular disease and hypertension? Results from a cohort study in Athens, Greece. *Occup Environ Med* 2017;74(11):830–837.
68. Héritier H, Vienneau D, Foraster M, et al. Transportation noise exposure and cardiovascular mortality: A nationwide cohort study from Switzerland. *Eur J Epidemiol* 2017;32(4):307–315.
69. Pyko A, Lind T, Mitkovskaya N, et al. Transportation noise and incidence of hypertension. *Int J Hygiene Environ Health* 2018;221(8):1133-1141.
70. Pyko A, Andersson N, Eriksson C, et al. Long-term transportation noise exposure and incidence of ischemic heart disease and stroke – A cohort study. *Occup Environ Med* 2019;76(4):201-207.
71. Eriksson C, Hilding A, Pyko A, Bluhm G, Pershagen G, Östenson C-G. Long-term aircraft noise exposure and body mass index, waist circumference, and type 2 diabetes: A prospective study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2014;122(7):687–694.
72. Jørgensen JT, Bräuner EV, Backalarz C, et al. Long-term exposure to road traffic noise and incidence of diabetes in the Danish Nurse Cohort. *Environ Health Perspect* 2019;127(5):57006.
73. Roswall N, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Jensen SS, Tjønneland A, Sørensen M. Long-term exposure to residential railway and road traffic noise and risk for diabetes in a Danish cohort. *Environ Res* 2018;160:292-297.
74. Poulsen AH, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Peña A, et al. Long-term exposure to wind turbine noise at night and risk for diabetes: A nationwide cohort study. *Environ Res* 2018;165:40-45.
75. Zare Sakhvidi MJ, Zare Sakhvidi F, Mehrparvar AH, Foraster M, Dadvand P. Association between noise exposure and diabetes: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Environ Res* 2018;166:647-657.
76. Eze IC, Imboden M, Foraster M, et al. Exposure to night-time traffic noise, melatonin-regulating gene variants and change in glycemia in adults. *Int J Environ Res Public Health* 2017;14(12).
77. Pyko A, Eriksson C, Lind T, et al. Long-term exposure to transportation noise in relation to development of obesity—a cohort study. *Environ Health Perspect* 2017;125(11):117005.
78. Selander J, Bluhm G, Nilsson M, et al. Joint effects of job strain and road-traffic and occupational noise on myocardial infarction. *Scand J Work Environ Health* 2013;39(2):195-203.
79. Cramer J, Therning Jørgensen J, Sørensen M, et al. Road traffic noise and markers of adiposity in the Danish Nurse Cohort: A cross-sectional study. *Environ Res* 2019;172:502-510.
80. Eze IC, Hemkens LG, Bucher HC, et al. Association between ambient air pollution and diabetes in Europe and North America: systematic review and meta-analysis. *Environ Health Perspect* 2015;123(5):381-9.
81. Münzel T, Sørensen M, Gori T, et al. Environmental stressors and cardio-metabolic disease: Part II-mechanistic insights. *Eur Heart J* 2017;38(8):557-564.
82. Vgontzas AN, Liao D, Bixler EO, Chrousos GP, Vela-Bueno A. Insomnia with objective short sleep duration is associated with a high risk for hypertension. *Sleep* 2009;32(4):491-7.
83. Vgontzas AN, Liao D, Pejovic S, Calhoun S, Karataraki M, Bixler EO. Insomnia with objective short sleep duration is associated with type 2 diabetes: A population-based study. *Diabetes Care* 2009;32(11):1980-1985.
84. Rosmond R. Stress induced disturbances of the HPA axis: A pathway to type 2 diabetes? *Med Sci Monit* 2003;9(2):RA35-9.
85. Nyberg ST, Fransson EI, Heikkilä K, et al. Job strain as a risk factor for type 2 diabetes: A pooled analysis of 124,808 men and women. *Diabetes Care* 2014;37(8):2268-75.
86. Kivimäki M, Kawachi I. Work stress as a risk factor for cardiovascular disease. *Curr Cardiol Rep* 2015;17(9):630.

87. Selander J, Bluhm G, Theorell T, et al. Saliva cortisol and exposure to aircraft noise in six European countries. *Environ Health Perspect* 2009;117(11):1713-1717.
88. Thiesse L, Rudzik F, Spiegel K, et al. Adverse impact of nocturnal transportation noise on glucose regulation in healthy young adults: Effect of different noise scenarios. *Environ Int* 2018;121(Pt 1):1011-1023.
89. Haberzettl P, O'Toole TE, Bhatnagar A, Conklin DJ. Exposure to fine particulate air pollution causes vascular insulin resistance by inducing pulmonary oxidative stress. *Environ Health Perspect* 2016;124(12):1830-1839.
90. Miranda RA, da Silva Franco CC, Previatte C, et al. Particulate matter exposure during perinatal life results in impaired glucose metabolism in adult male rat offspring. *Cell Physiol Biochem* 2018;49(1):395-405.
91. Pan K, Jiang S, Du X, et al. AMPK activation attenuates inflammatory response to reduce ambient PM_{2.5}-induced metabolic disorders in healthy and diabetic mice. *Ecotoxicol Environ Saf* 2019;179:290-300.
92. Liu L, Wang F, Lu H, et al. Effects of noise exposure on systemic and tissue-level markers of glucose homeostasis and insulin resistance in male mice. *Environ Health Perspect* 2016;124(9):1390-1398.
93. Bosquillon de Jenlis A, Del Vecchio F, Delanaud S, Gay-Queheillard J, Bach V, Pelletier A. Impacts of subchronic, high-level noise exposure on sleep and metabolic parameters: A juvenile rodent model. *Environ Health Perspect* 2019;127(5):57004.
94. An R, Ji M, Yan H, Guan C. Impact of ambient air pollution on obesity: a systematic review. *Int J Obes (Lond)* 2018;42(6):1112-1126.
95. Foraster M, Eze IC, Vienneau D, et al. Long-term exposure to transportation noise and its association with adiposity markers and development of obesity. *Environ Int* 2018;121(Pt 1):879-889.

URBAN GREENNESS

MARE LÖHMUS SUNDSTRÖM

INTRODUCTION

This chapter aims to give an overview of the literature on the association of urban greenness (≈urban vegetation) exposure and T2D risk. Initially, a brief summary is provided about the known health effects of urban greenness and the most common ways of its exposure estimation. Thereafter the theoretical framework of possible biological links connecting urban greenness and T2D is discussed. This is followed by a critical synthesis of the existing literature on the greenness-T2D relationship. The chapter ends with a discussion around the main findings.

From the beginning of the third millennium there has been an explosion in the interest of studying the link between exposure to urban nature and human health^{1,2}. Several studies indicate that exposure to natural settings in urban context can have a range of positive outcomes for human health and wellbeing³⁻¹¹. Recent overviews on the topic have concluded that increased exposure to urban vegetation is associated, among others, with reduced general mortality, ameliorated mental health, increased physical activity, and improved birth outcomes¹⁻³. In addition, living in green neighbourhoods and/or studying in schools surrounded by abundant vegetation is believed to benefit both cognitive and motor development in children and adolescents¹²⁻¹⁵. It is, however, important to emphasise that some studies also find no associations or report non-beneficial effects of urban nature exposure on human health outcomes^{16,17-23}. In the international context, accessibility to urban green is often related to income inequalities²⁴. Several literature reviews regarding inequities in urban park access have reported a reoccurring pattern connecting ethnic minorities and lower socioeconomic status to fewer hectares of parkland per neighbourhood, fewer hectares of parkland per person, and to parks with lower quality, maintenance, and safety²⁵⁻²⁷.

EXPOSURE

Epidemiological studies focusing on the human health/nature relationship often use different terms when referring to urban nature, the most common ones of which are: urban green space, urban green structure, urban green infrastructure, urban green, and urban greenness¹¹. Confusingly, the content of each of these terms may also vary across publications. “Green space”, for example, can either refer to a defined area such as a park, or a forest, or be used as a quantitative term summarizing the “amount” of all photosynthesising organisms (from trees to algae in the duck pond) within a given area³. In the present chapter, we mainly use the term “urban greenness”, and define it as the latter – i.e. the quantitative summarizing term.

Two types of indicators, proximity and cumulative, are commonly used in epidemiological research to assess an individual’s exposure to greenness²⁸. Proximity indicators most often refer to the geographical distance between a person’s residential address and a “green area”²⁷. The definition of a “green area” may vary between studies but is most often defined by criteria such as the area size, surface material and the percentage of tree coverage. Cumulative indicators, on the other hand, estimate the quantity of greenness within the area of interest – most commonly the area surrounding a research subject’s place of residence. Often, the quantity of greenness is assessed by estimating the percentage of land covered by

total or a certain type of vegetation from land-use/ land-cover maps or from photographic area images. The most commonly used cumulative indicator is the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) which is derived from satellite data and is based on land surface reflection of visible red and near-infrared parts of the spectrum^{11,28}.

FINDINGS

Twenty-two articles investigating the relationship between greenness exposure and diabetes or diabetes-related biomarkers were assessed for review. Six of the studies had prospective cohort design¹¹⁶⁻¹²¹ (Table 6), 14 were cross-sectional¹²²⁻¹³⁵ and two ecological^{136,137} (Table 7). This report is focused on prospective studies, and therefore only those are mentioned below. However, the overview over the cross-sectional studies can be found in table 7. Due to large methodological differences between publications regarding the presentation and analysis of data, a meta-analysis was not possible based on the prospective studies. The majority of the reports used some kind of cumulative greenness indicator, derived either from land-use maps (i.e. Urban Atlas) or from satellite data (i.e. NDVI)¹¹⁷⁻¹²¹. All six prospective studies found at least one significant inverse association between greenness exposure and a diabetes-related outcome (i.e. increased greenness availability was associated with lower risk of diabetes). However, as several of the studies presented results from more than one analysis, and/or used more than one way to measure greenness exposure, also non-significant negative associations¹¹⁹ and no associations^{116,118,119} were reported. All studies adjusted their main models for individual and/or area-based socio-economic factor (i.e. household income, education or similar). Four studies had included a physical activity variable^{117,118,120,121}, one a dietary variable¹²¹ and three an obesity indicator (i.e. BMI)^{117,118,120} either in the main model or in the sensitivity, mediation or interaction analyses. In two studies, central obesity measures were treated as health outcomes^{116,121} and not as confounders or mediators. One study adjusted for air pollution levels in their main model¹¹⁸ and one included air pollution as a co-exposure in the mediation analysis¹²¹.

Three of the assessed prospective studies had T2D incidence as the main health outcome^{116,117,119}. Dalton et al¹¹⁷ reported that older adults living in the neighbourhood with highest greenness quartile had a 19% lower hazard ratio of diabetes development (HR 0.81; 95% CI 0.65, 0.99) compared to the individuals in the lowest quartile. The effect of greenness was not found to be mediated by physical activity. Lower odds (OR 0.988; 95% CI 0.981, 0.994) for diabetes incidence were found to be associated with a 1% increase in the tree canopy coverage, but not with a similar increase in the total cumulative greenness estimate (estimated from land use maps) in an Australian cohort (aged ≥ 45 years at the baseline)¹¹⁹. Paquet et al¹¹⁶ related the size of neighbourhood's public open spaces (including parks, forests, sport fields and more) to decreased diabetes incidence (RR 0.75; 95% CI 0.69, 0.83); however, the greenness-diabetes relationship was not the main focus in this study. Studies addressing other diabetes-related outcomes showed similar trends. Lin et al. found an inverse association between fasting plasma glucose levels and neighbourhood greenness (NDVI) in a Taiwanese cohort (aged 43 ± 13 years at the baseline)¹²⁰. A German study, including data from two birth cohorts, demonstrated that an increase in NDVI values by two SD decreased the insulin resistance (IR) (Homeostasis Model Assessment (HOMA)-IR) in 15-year old adolescents by -7.4% (95% CI -13.3, -1.1)¹¹⁸. However, when the authors adjusted the model for NO₂, the association between HOMA-IR and NDVI disappeared¹¹⁸, suggesting that the insulin resistance/greenness association in this case was, at least partly, attributable to confounding by air pollution exposure. De Keijzer et al.¹²¹ defined metabolic syndrome in the participants (aged 45-69 at baseline) in a Spanish cohort, based on measurements of plasma glucose concentrations and possible diabetes treatment, but also on waist circumference and blood pressure measurements, and serum

triglyceride and HDL cholesterol levels. They showed that an interquartile range (IQR) increase in residential NDVI was associated with 13% (95% CI 1%, 23 %) lower HR of metabolic syndrome. Additional mediation analyses showed a possible effect of physical activity and air pollution. Two previous studies have provided results from meta-analyses concerning the association between greenness exposure and T2D risk^{29,138}. Den Braver et al.²⁹ reported a non-significant negative relationship between greenness exposure and T2D (RR 0.90, 0.79, 1.03) and Twohig-Bennett et al.¹³⁸ found a significantly reduced risk of T2D in relation to greenness (OR 0.72, 0.61, 0.85). Both studies, however, based their analyses on mainly cross-sectional studies.

MECHANISMS

Key risk factors for T2D include lack of physical activity, unhealthy diet and overweight²⁹. In general, socioeconomic factors, such as education and income, influence an individual's activity and dietary habits, but also a person's choice of the place to live³⁰⁻³². Although many theories exist, greenness is generally thought to affect health by mitigating the effect of harmful exposures (such as heat, noise and air pollution), relieving mental and physiological stress, and promoting health-beneficial human activities such as exercise and socializing^{2,33}. Figure 13 illustrates the possible pathways through which the urban greenness may affect T2D risk. These pathways are discussed shortly below.

URBAN GREENNESS MITIGATES HARMFUL ENVIRONMENTAL EXPOSURES

Air pollution is an important public health concern that is affecting respiratory, cardiovascular and metabolic health³⁴⁻⁴², as well as contributing to glucose metabolism dysregulation and development of diabetes^{43,44}. In addition, a growing number of studies indicate that exposure to traffic noise, is associated with increased risk for various cardiovascular and metabolic diseases⁴⁵⁻⁵⁰ including T2D⁵¹⁻⁵³. Both reduced noise annoyance⁵⁴⁻⁶⁰ and a possible acoustic noise reduction e.g.^{61,62} have been linked to increased neighbourhood greenness. Urban vegetation, especially trees, have been suggested to be able to improve air quality by removing pollutants⁶³⁻⁶⁵; however, the efficiency of this process at different locations and by different species is still unclear⁶⁶.

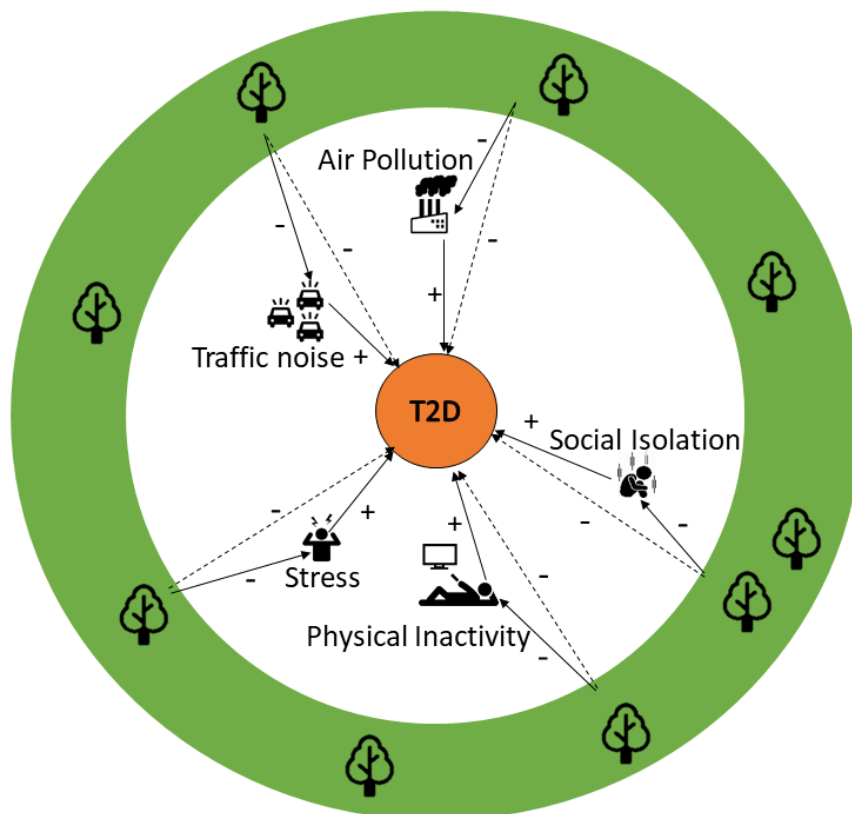
URBAN GREENNESS PROMOTES HEALTHY HUMAN BEHAVIOURS

Social relationships have a well-known protective health effect^{67,68} while social isolation is a predictor of increased morbidity and mortality⁶⁹⁻⁷¹. Furthermore, structural and functional characteristics of the social networks are reported to be associated with T2D development⁷²⁻⁷⁴. Increasing the quantity and quality of urban greenness is thought to foster social interactions and promote a sense of community, among adults and children⁷⁵⁻⁷⁸, whereas a shortage of greenness in the neighbourhood is associated with feeling lonely and lacking social support^{79,80}. Physical activity has a well-established positive impact on health^{3,81,82} and significantly reduces the risk of developing T2D⁸³⁻⁸⁵. Abundant vegetation and bodies of water may provide an inviting setting and thus increase the motivation and time spent on recreational walking, and other physical activities^{2,86-98}, particularly among certain groups, such as dog owners⁹⁹. Physical activity in natural environments has been reported to increase human well-being more than physical activity in built environments^{100,101}.

URBAN GREENNESS RELIEVES MENTAL AND PHYSIOLOGICAL STRESS AND PROMOTES IMMUNE FUNCTION

Green environments have a relaxing, stress-reducing effect, which allows people to recover from demanding situations³. Urban greenness may thus affect human health and wellbeing via complex psycho-endocrine mechanisms that regulate the function of hypothalamic pituitary adrenal (HPA) axis¹¹. HPA axis controls, among other functions, the secretion of the glucocorticoid cortisol, and strives to keep it within the physiologically optimal range, necessary for accomplishing various physiological functions crucial for survival. In chronically stressed individuals, dishabituation of HPA axis triggers increased release of glucocorticoids and catecholamines. This process is associated with a wide range of disease outcomes and immune system malfunction^{71,102-105}. Increased cortisol secretion (and thus chronic stress) also affects glucose metabolism by promoting gluconeogenesis in liver, suppressing glucose uptake in adipocytes and in skeletal muscles, facilitating lipolysis in adipocytes, suppressing insulin secretion, and inducing insulin resistance and inflammation¹⁰⁴. These processes may in certain conditions trigger maladaptive neuroendocrine events underlying development of T2D¹⁰⁴. Several studies have provided evidence for the potential role of urban greenness in buffering or reducing stress^{106-114 115} however, the complexity and sensitivity of the stress regulation physiology is often a methodological complication.

Figure 13. Conceptual pathways through which urban greenness is believed to affect the development of type 2 diabetes.



Arrows beginning in the green circle depict the directional (“+”- increasing, “-”-decreasing) effect of urban greenness on the T2D risk factors, shown in the middle circle. (Dotted lines show the sum effect of each pathway on the T2D risk).

Table 6. Prospective cohort studies included this review. All studies estimated the greenness adjacent to place of residence (buffer sizes reflect the circular area around study participants' place of residents within of which the greenness exposure was measured)

Reference	Country	Main greenness exposure estimate	Outcome	Outcome assessment	Adjustments	Results
Paquet et al. 2014 ¹¹⁶	Australia	Other greenness estimate	T2D incidence	Registers/records/blood tests	Socioeconomic status	RR 0.75 (95% CI 0.69, 0.83) per 1 IQR increase in the size of public open spaces (1 km buffer). RR 1.01 (95% CI 0.90, 1.13) per 1 IQR increase in greenness of the public open spaces (1 km buffer).
Dalton et al. 2016 ¹¹⁷	UK	Cumulative greenness	T2D incidence	Self-reported	BMI, PA, socioeconomic status	HR 0.81 (95% CI 0.65, 0.99) highest versus lowest IQR of green land cover (800m buffer).
Thiering et al. 2016 ¹¹⁸	Germany	Cumulative greenness	IR/fasting glucose level	Registers/records blood tests	BMI, PA, socioeconomic status, air pollution	Change in insulin resistance per 2-SD increase in NDVI (1 km buffer): -7.4 (95% CI -13.3, -1.1). Change in insulin resistance per 2-SD increase in NDVI (500m buffer): -5.5 (95% CI -11.3, 0.8). Change in IR per 2-SD increase in NDVI when adjusted for NO ₂ (500m, resp. 1 km buffer): -0.7 (95% CI -7.6, 6.8), resp. -2.7 (95% CI -9.9, 5.1)
Astell-Burt et al. 2019 ¹¹⁹	Australia	Cumulative greenness Cumulative tree canopy cover	T2D incidence	Self-reported	Socioeconomic status	OR 0.998 (95% CI 0.992, 1.003) per 1% increase of green land cover (1.6 km buffer), OR 0.988 (95% CI 0.98, 0.99) per 1% increase of tree canopy cover (1.6 km buffer).
Lin et al 2019 ¹²⁰	China	Cumulative greenness	IR/fasting glucose level	Registers/records blood tests	BMI, PA, socioeconomic status	Change in fasting plasma glycose levels per 0.1 increase of NDVI (500m, resp. 1 km buffer), (CI 95%): -0.79 (-1.10, -0.49), resp. -0.71 (-1.01, -0.40)
de Keijzer et al. 2019 ¹²¹	UK	Cumulative greenness	IR/fasting glucose level Metabolic syndrome	Registers/records blood tests	Socioeconomic status, diet. In sensitivity analyses PA and air pollution.	HR 0.87 (95% CI 0.79, 0.99) for metabolic syndrome per 1 IQR increase in NDVI (500m buffer). HR 0.90 (95% CI 0.77, 1.01) for metabolic syndrome per 1 IQR increase in NDVI (1 km buffer).

CI – confidence interval; IQR – inter-quartile range; HR-Hazard Ratio; RR- Relative risk; PA-Physical activity; IR-Insulin resistance

Table 7. Cross-sectional and ecological studies included this review. All studies estimated the greenness adjacent to place of residence.

Reference	Country	Design	Exposure estimate	Outcome	Outcome assessment	Adjustments	Association*
Bodicoat et al. ¹²²	UK	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Registers/records/ blood tests	BMI, PA	Significant negative
Astell-Burt et al. ¹²³	Australia	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Self-reported	PA, diet	Significant negative
Maas et al. ¹²⁴	Netherlands	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Registers/records/ blood tests		Significant negative
Ulmer et al. ¹²⁵	USA	Cross-sectional	Cumulative tree canopy cover	T2D prevalence	Self-reported	BMI	Non-significant negative
Klompaker et al. ¹²⁶	Netherlands	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Self-reported	BMI, PA, air pollution, noise	Significant negative
Ihlebaek et al. ¹²⁷	Norway	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Self-reported	PA	Null association Significant positive
Müller et al. ¹²⁸	Germany	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness, Proximity to green area	T2D prevalence	Self-reported	BMI	Significant negative
Yang et al. ¹²⁹	China	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence IR/ glucose markers	Registers/records/ blood tests	PA, air pollution	Significant negative
Dadvand et al. ¹³⁰	Iran	Cross-sectional	Time spent in green areas	IR/ glucose markers	Registers/records/ blood tests	Diet	Significant negative
Fan et al. ¹³¹	China	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	IR/ glucose markers	Registers/records/ blood tests	BMI, diet	Significant negative Null association
Yang et al. ¹³²	China	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	Metabolic syndrome	Registers/records/ blood tests	PA, air pollution	Significant negative
Plans et al. ¹³³	Spain	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Self-reported		Null association
Tamosiunas et al. ¹³⁴	Lithuania	Cross-sectional	User or non-user of parks	T2D prevalence IR/ glucose markers	Registers/records/ blood tests/self-report		Significant negative
Brown et al. ¹³⁵	USA	Cross-sectional	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Registers/records/ blood tests		Significant negative
Groenewegen et al. ¹³⁶	Netherlands	Ecological	Cumulative greenness	T2D prevalence	Registers/records/ blood tests	Air pollution	Null association
Ngom et al. 2016 ¹³⁷	Canada	Ecological	Proximity to green area	T2D prevalence	Registers/records/ blood tests		Significant negative Null association

PA-Physical activity; IR-Insulin resistance. *non-significant; P value >0.05 or 95% CI including 1.0.

CONCLUSIONS

Most of the assessed studies reported that increased neighbourhood greenness is associated with decreased T2D risk. However, the link between greenness exposure and T2D remains vague, mostly, because of the large methodological differences between the studies that make it difficult to summarize and quantify the possible effect that urban greenness exerts on diabetes incidence in meta-analyses. Furthermore, the pathophysiological processes mediating a potential relationship are still unknown. The shortage of prospective studies on the topic, compared to the abundance of cross-sectional ones, is apparent.

According to previous literature, lack of physical activity, unhealthy diet, and high BMI play a key role in T2D development. In addition, various urban environmental exposures, such as air pollution and noise have been suggested to affect the T2D risk^{29,43,44,53,83-85}, however, in the present report only the air pollution was found to be conclusively associated with T2D. Socioeconomic factors, such as income and education, strongly influence an individual's activities and dietary habits, but also the possibility to choose housing location and quality³⁰⁻³². Thus, when exploring the greenness-diabetes risk relationship, relevant co-exposures should be included in the statistical analyses. All assessed studies adjusted for some socioeconomic variable in their analysis and most of the publications included data about physical activity levels and/or obesity indicators. However, only two prospective studies investigated the influence of air pollution levels^{118,121} on the greenness/T2D relationship.

Even if the effect of air pollution and noise on diabetes risk is relatively small compared to some socioeconomic and lifestyle factors, the role of these environmental exposures should not be forgotten when the greenness and T2D association is addressed, as the quantity of greenness and pollution exposures may not be independent of each other³³. Urban vegetation has been suggested to attenuate air pollution and noise levels and greener areas in general tend to hold fewer pollution sources (i.e. roads, industries)³³. A couple of the publications, assessed in this chapter did report possible mediation or confounding by air pollution in the greenness-diabetes relationship^{118,121}, however most of the studies did not adjust their models for the levels of environmental pollution. Residential greenness and air pollution/noise also seem to entail antagonistic health effects regarding the risk of T2D^{33,44,139} and thus attenuate each other's impact in multi-exposure models^{118,126}.

Whether greenness is associated with incidence of autoimmune diabetes has not been investigated.

REFERENCES

1. Kondo MC, Fluehr JM, McKeon T, Branas CC. Urban green space and its impact on human health. *International journal of environmental research and public health* 2018;15:445.
2. Fong KC, Hart JE, James P. A review of epidemiologic studies on greenness and health: Updated literature through 2017. *Current environmental health reports* 2018;5:77-87.
3. WHO. Urban green spaces and health. A review of evidence. WHO Regional office for Europe, Copenhagen 2016.
4. Bratman GN, Hamilton JP, Daily GC. The impacts of nature experience on human cognitive function and mental health. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 2012;1249:118-36.
5. Capaldi CA, Dopko RL, Zelenski JM. The relationship between nature connectedness and happiness: a meta-analysis. *Frontiers in psychology* 2014;5:976.
6. Gascon M, Triguero-Mas M, Martínez D, et al. Mental health benefits of long-term exposure to residential green and blue spaces: a systematic review. *International journal of environmental research and public health* 2015;12:4354-79.
7. Hartig T, Mitchell R, De Vries S, Frumkin H. Nature and health. *Annual review of public health* 2014;35:207-28.

8. Keniger LE, Gaston KJ, Irvine KN, Fuller RA. What are the benefits of interacting with nature? *International journal of environmental research and public health* 2013;10:913-35.
9. McMahan EA, Estes D. The effect of contact with natural environments on positive and negative affect: A meta-analysis. *The Journal of Positive Psychology* 2015;10:507-19.
10. Sandifer PA, Sutton-Grier AE, Ward BP. Exploring connections among nature, biodiversity, ecosystem services, and human health and well-being: Opportunities to enhance health and biodiversity conservation. *Ecosystem Services* 2015;12:1-15.
11. Löhmus M. 6. Urban greenness. In: Leander K, ed. *Environmental Exposures and Cardiovascular Disease*. Stockholm, Sweden: Karolinska Institutet; 2019.
12. McEachan RRC, Yang TC, Roberts H, et al. Availability, use of, and satisfaction with green space, and children's mental wellbeing at age 4 years in a multicultural, deprived, urban area: results from the Born in Bradford cohort study. *The Lancet Planetary Health* 2018;2:e244-e54.
13. Amoly E, Dadvand P, Fornis J, et al. Green and Blue Spaces and Behavioral Development in Barcelona Schoolchildren: The BREATHE Project. *Environmental Health Perspectives* 2014;122:1351-8.
14. Dadvand P, Nieuwenhuijsen MJ, Esnaola M, et al. Green spaces and cognitive development in primary schoolchildren. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 2015;112:7937-42.
15. Dadvand P, Sunyer J, Alvarez-Pedrerol M, et al. Green spaces and spectacles use in schoolchildren in Barcelona. *Environmental research* 2017;152:256-62.
16. Cummins S, Fagg J. Does greener mean thinner? Associations between neighbourhood greenspace and weight status among adults in England. *International Journal Of Obesity* 2011;36:1108.
17. Flouri E, Midouhas E, Joshi H. The role of urban neighbourhood green space in children's emotional and behavioural resilience. *Journal of Environmental Psychology* 2014;40:179-86.
18. Mowafi M, Khadr Z, Bennett G, Hill A, Kawachi I, Subramanian SV. Is access to neighborhood green space associated with BMI among Egyptians? A multilevel study of Cairo neighborhoods. *Health & Place* 2012;18:385-90.
19. Pereira G, Foster S, Martin K, et al. The association between neighborhood greenness and cardiovascular disease: an observational study. *BMC public health* 2012;12:466.
20. Potestio ML, Patel AB, Powell CD, McNeil DA, Jacobson RD, McLaren L. Is there an association between spatial access to parks/green space and childhood overweight/obesity in Calgary, Canada? *International Journal of Behavioral Nutrition and Physical Activity* 2009;6:77.
21. Prince SA, Kristjansson EA, Russell K, et al. A Multilevel Analysis of Neighbourhood Built and Social Environments and Adult Self-Reported Physical Activity and Body Mass Index in Ottawa, Canada. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 2011;8:3953-78.
22. Richardson EA, Mitchell R, Hartig T, De Vries S, Astell-Burt T, Frumkin H. Green cities and health: a question of scale? *Journal of epidemiology and community health* 2012;66:160-5.
23. Markevych I, Standl M, Sugiri D, et al. Residential greenness and blood lipids in children: A longitudinal analysis in GINIplus and LISAPLUS. *Environmental research* 2016;151:168-73.
24. Jennings V, Browning MH, Rigolon A. *Urban Green Spaces: Public Health and Sustainability in the United States*. Cham, Switzerland: Springer Nature 2019.
25. Rigolon A. A complex landscape of inequity in access to urban parks: A literature review. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2016;153:160-9.
26. Rigolon A, Browning M, Jennings V. Inequities in the quality of urban park systems: An environmental justice investigation of cities in the United States. *Landscape and urban planning* 2018;178:156-69.
27. Jarvis I, Gergel S, Koehoorn M, van den Bosch M. Greenspace access does not correspond to nature exposure: Measures of urban natural space with implications for health research. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2020;194:103686.
28. Ekkel ED, de Vries S. Nearby green space and human health: Evaluating accessibility metrics. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2017;157:214-20.
29. den Braver N, Lakerveld J, Rutters F, Schoonmade L, Brug J, Beulens J. Built environmental characteristics and diabetes: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *BMC medicine* 2018;16:12.
30. Dendup T, Feng X, Clingan S, Astell-Burt T. Environmental risk factors for developing type 2 diabetes : a systematic review. *International journal of environmental research and public health* 2018;15:78.

31. Volaco A, Cavalcanti AM, Roberto Filho P, Précoma DB. Socioeconomic status: the missing link between obesity and diabetes ? *Current diabetes reviews* 2018;14:321-6.
32. Allen L, Williams J, Townsend N, et al. Socioeconomic status and non-communicable disease behavioural risk factors in low-income and lower-middle-income countries: a systematic review. *The Lancet Global Health* 201 ;5:e277-e89.
33. Markevych I, Schoierer J, Hartig T, et al. Exploring pathways linking greenspace to health: Theoretical and methodological guidance. *Environmental research* 2017;158:301-17.
34. Panasevich S, Leander K, Rosenlund M, et al. Associations of long- and short-term air pollution exposure with markers of inflammation and coagulation in a population sample. *Occupational and Environmental Medicine* 2009;66:747-53.
35. Schultz ES, Gruzieva O, Bellander T, et al. Traffic-related air pollution and lung function in children at 8 years of age: a birth cohort study. *American journal of respiratory and critical care medicine* 2012;186:1286-91.
36. Lee S-Y, Chang Y-S, Cho S-H. Allergic diseases and air pollution. *Asia Pac Allergy* 2013;3.
37. Willers SM, Eriksson C, Gidhagen L, Nilsson ME, Pershagen G, Bellander T. Fine and coarse particulate air pollution in relation to respiratory health in Sweden. *European Respiratory Journal* 2013;42:924-34.
38. Cesaroni G, Forastiere F, Stafoggia M, et al. Long term exposure to ambient air pollution and incidence of acute coronary events: prospective cohort study and meta-analysis in 11 European cohorts from the ESCAPE Project. *Bmj* 2014;348:f7412.
39. Raza A, Bellander T, Bero-Bedada G, et al. Short-term effects of air pollution on out-of-hospital cardiac arrest in Stockholm. *European heart journal* 2014;35:861-8.
40. Shaposhnikov D, Revich B, Bellander T, et al. Mortality related to air pollution with the Moscow heat wave and wildfire of 2010. *Epidemiology (Cambridge, Mass)* 2014;25:359.
41. Korek MJ, Bellander TD, Lind T, et al. Traffic-related air pollution exposure and incidence of stroke in four cohorts from Stockholm. *Journal of Exposure Science and Environmental Epidemiology* 2015;25:517-23.
42. Liu L, Poon R, Chen L, Frescura AM, Montuschi P, Ciabattini G. Acute effects of air pollution on pulmonary function, airway inflammation, and oxidative stress in asthmatic children. *Environ Health Perspect* 2009;117.
43. Lucht S, Hennig F, Moebus S, et al. Air pollution and diabetes-related biomarkers in non-diabetic adults: A pathway to impaired glucose metabolism? *Environment international* 2019;124:370-92.
44. Yang B-Y, Fan S, Thiering E, et al. Ambient air pollution and diabetes: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Environmental Research* 2020;180:108817.
45. Eriksson C, Rosenlund M, Pershagen G, Hilding A, Östenson C-G, Bluhm G. Aircraft noise and incidence of hypertension. *Epidemiology* 2007;18:716-21.
46. Eriksson C, Hilding A, Pyko A, Bluhm G, Pershagen G, Östenson C-G. Long-term aircraft noise exposure and body mass index, waist circumference, and type 2 diabetes: a prospective study. *Environmental health perspectives* 2014;122:687.
47. Eriksson C, Bluhm G, Hilding A, Östenson C-G, Pershagen G. Aircraft noise and incidence of hypertension—gender specific effects. *Environmental research* 2010;110:764-72.
48. Bluhm G, Eriksson C. Cardiovascular effects of environmental noise: research in Sweden. *Noise and Health* 2011;13:212.
49. Pyko A, Eriksson C, Oftedal B, et al. Exposure to traffic noise and markers of obesity. *Occup Environ Med* 2015:oemed-2014-102516.
50. Pyko A, Eriksson C, Lind T, et al. Long-Term Exposure to Transportation Noise in Relation to Development of Obesity—a Cohort Study. *Environmental Health Perspectives* 2017;117005:1.
51. Ohlwein S, Hennig F, Lucht S, et al. Indoor and outdoor road traffic noise and incident diabetes : Results from a longitudinal German cohort study. *Environmental Epidemiology* 2019;3:e037.
52. Zijlema W, Cai S, Hodgson S, et al. Road traffic noise, air pollution and diabetes prevalence in three European cohorts. *Environmental Epidemiology* 2019;3:469.
53. Jørgensen JT, Bräuner EV, Backalarz C, et al. Long-Term Exposure to Road Traffic Noise and Incidence of Diabetes in the Danish Nurse Cohort. *Environmental health perspectives* 2019;127:057006.

54. Gidlöf-Gunnarsson A, Öhrström E. Noise and well-being in urban residential environments: The potential role of perceived availability to nearby green areas. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2007;83:115-26.
55. Gidlöf-Gunnarsson A, Öhrström E, Ögren M, Jerson T. Good sound environment in green areas modify road-traffic noise annoyance at home. 8th European Conference on Noise Control 2009 (EURONOISE 2009), held 26-28 October 2009, Edinburgh, Scotland, UK; 2009: Curran Associates, Inc. p. 1579-87.
56. Li H, Chau C, Tang S. Can surrounding greenery reduce noise annoyance at home? *Science of the total environment* 2010;408:4376-84.
57. Li HN, Chau CK, Tse MS, Tang SK. On the study of the effects of sea views, greenery views and personal characteristics on noise annoyance perception at homes. *The Journal of the Acoustical Society of America* 2012;131:2131-40.
58. Leung T, Chau C, Tang S, Pun L, Nagahata K. On the study of effects of views to water space on noise annoyance perceptions at homes. *INTER-NOISE and NOISE-CON Congress and Conference Proceedings; 2014: Institute of Noise Control Engineering.* p. 1750-7.
59. Bodin T, Björk J, Ardö J, Albin M. Annoyance, sleep and concentration problems due to combined traffic noise and the benefit of quiet side. *International journal of environmental research and public health* 2015;12:1612-28.
60. Van Renterghem T, Botteldooren D. View on outdoor vegetation reduces noise annoyance for dwellers near busy roads. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2016;148:203-15.
61. Van Renterghem T, Forssén J, Attenborough K, et al. Using natural means to reduce surface transport noise during propagation outdoors. *Applied Acoustics* 2015;92:86-101.
62. Martínez-Sala R, Rubio C, García-Raffi LM, Sánchez-Pérez JV, Sánchez-Pérez EA, Llinares J. Control of noise by trees arranged like sonic crystals. *Journal of sound and vibration* 2006;291:100-6.
63. Nowak DJ, Crane DE, Stevens JC. Air pollution removal by urban trees and shrubs in the United States. *Urban forestry & urban greening* 2006;4:115-23.
64. Jim C, Chen WY. Assessing the ecosystem service of air pollutant removal by urban trees in Guangzhou (China). *Journal of environmental management* 2008;88:665-76.
65. Selmi W, Weber C, Rivière E, Blond N, Mehdi L, Nowak D. Air pollution removal by trees in public green spaces in Strasbourg city, France. *Urban forestry & urban greening* 2016;17:192-201.
66. Vos PE, Maiheu B, Vankerkom J, Janssen S. Improving local air quality in cities: To tree or not to tree? *Environmental Pollution* 2013;183:113-22.
67. Nieminen T, Martelin T, Koskinen S, Aro H, Alanen E, Hyypä MT. Social capital as a determinant of self-rated health and psychological well-being. *International Journal of Public Health* 2010;55:531-42.
68. Castro SA, Zautra AJ. Humanization of social relations: Nourishing health and resilience through greater humanity. *Journal of Theoretical and Philosophical Psychology* 2016;36:64.
69. Pantell M, Rehkopf D, Jutte D, Syme SL, Balmes J, Adler N. Social isolation: a predictor of mortality comparable to traditional clinical risk factors. *American journal of public health* 2013;103:2056-62.
70. Yang YC, Boen C, Gerken K, Li T, Schorpp K, Harris KM. Social relationships and physiological determinants of longevity across the human life span. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences* 2016;113:578-83.
71. Steptoe A, Kivimäki M. Stress and cardiovascular disease. *Nature Reviews Cardiology* 2012;9:360.
72. Brinkhues S, Dukers-Muijters NH, Hoebe CJ, et al. Socially isolated individuals are more prone to have newly diagnosed and prevalent type 2 diabetes -the Maastricht study-. *BMC public health* 2017;17:955.
73. Lukaschek K, Baumert J, Kruse J, Meisinger C, Ladwig K. Sex differences in the association of social network satisfaction and the risk for type 2 diabetes. *BMC public health* 2017;17:379.
74. Hendryx M, Nicholson W, Manson JE, et al. Social Relationships and Risk of Type 2 Diabetes Among Postmenopausal Women. *The Journals of Gerontology: Series B* 2019.
75. de Vries S, van Dillen SM, Groenewegen PP, Spreeuwenberg P. Streetscape greenery and health: Stress, social cohesion and physical activity as mediators. *Social Science & Medicine* 2013;94:26-33.

76. Seeland K, Dübendorfer S, Hansmann R. Making friends in Zurich's urban forests and parks: The role of public green space for social inclusion of youths from different cultures. *Forest Policy and Economics* 2009;11:10-7.
77. Orban E, Sutcliffe R, Dragano N, Jöckel K-H, Moebus S. Residential Surrounding Greenness, Self-Rated Health and Interrelations with Aspects of Neighborhood Environment and Social Relations. *Journal of Urban Health* 2017;94:158-69.
78. Ruijsbroek A, Mohnen SM, Droomers M, et al. Neighbourhood green space, social environment and mental health: an examination in four European cities. *International Journal of Public Health* 2017;62:657-67.
79. Maas J, van Dillen SME, Verheij RA, Groenewegen PP. Social contacts as a possible mechanism behind the relation between green space and health. *Health & Place* 2009;15.
80. Ward Thompson C, Aspinall P, Roe J, Robertson L, Miller D. Mitigating Stress and Supporting Health in Deprived Urban Communities: The Importance of Green Space and the Social Environment. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 2016;13.
81. Barengo NC, Antikainen R, Borodulin K, Harald K, Jousilahti P. Leisure-time physical activity reduces total and cardiovascular mortality and cardiovascular disease incidence in older adults. *Journal of the American Geriatrics Society* 2017;65:504-10.
82. Lachman S, Boekholdt SM, Luben RN, et al. Impact of physical activity on the risk of cardiovascular disease in middle-aged and older adults: EPIC Norfolk prospective population study. *European journal of preventive cardiology* 2018;25:200-8.
83. Aune D, Norat T, Leitzmann M, Tonstad S, Vatten LJ. Physical activity and the risk of type 2 diabetes: a systematic review and dose–response meta-analysis. *European Journal of Epidemiology* 2015;30:529-42.
84. Balk EM, Earley A, Raman G, Avendano EA, Pittas AG, Remington PL. Combined diet and physical activity promotion programs to prevent type 2 diabetes among persons at increased risk: a systematic review for the Community Preventive Services Task Force. *Annals of internal medicine* 2015;163:437-51.
85. Lao XQ, Deng H-B, Liu X, et al. Increased leisure-time physical activity associated with lower onset of diabetes in 44 828 adults with impaired fasting glucose: a population-based prospective cohort study. *British journal of sports medicine* 2019;53:895-900.
86. Veitch J, Abbott G, Kaczynski AT, Stanis SAW, Besenyi GM, Lamb KE. Park availability and physical activity, TV time, and overweight and obesity among women: Findings from Australia and the United States. *Health & Place* 2016;38:96-102.
87. Christian H, Knuiman M, Divitini M, et al. A Longitudinal Analysis of the Influence of the Neighborhood Environment on Recreational Walking within the Neighborhood: Results from RESIDE. *Environmental Health Perspectives* 2017;125:077009-1--10.
88. Dadvand P, Villanueva CM, Font-Ribera L, et al. Risks and Benefits of Green Spaces for Children: A Cross-Sectional Study of Associations with Sedentary Behavior, Obesity, Asthma, and Allergy. *Environmental Health Perspectives* 2014;122:1329-35.
89. Wendel-Vos GCW, Schuit AJ, De Niet R, Boshuizen HC, Saris WHM, Kromhout D. Factors of the physical environment associated with walking and bicycling. *Med Sci Sports Exerc* 2004;36.
90. Kaczynski AT, Henderson KA. Environmental correlates of physical activity: a review of evidence about parks and recreation. *Leisure Sciences* 2007;29.
91. Astell-Burt T, Feng X, Kolt GS. Mental health benefits of neighbourhood green space are stronger among physically active adults in middle-to-older age: evidence from 260,061 Australians. *Preventive medicine* 2013;57:601-6.
92. Sugiyama T, Gunn LD, Christian H, et al. Quality of Public Open Spaces and Recreational Walking. *American Journal of Public Health* 2015;105:2490-5.
93. Akpinar A. How is quality of urban green spaces associated with physical activity and health? *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening* 2016;16:76-83.
94. Pietilä M, Neuvonen M, Borodulin K, Korpela K, Sievänen T, Tyrväinen L. Relationships between exposure to urban green spaces, physical activity and self-rated health. *Journal of Outdoor Recreation and Tourism* 2015;10:44-54.
95. Bauman A, Smith B, Stoker L, Bellew B, Booth M. Geographical influences upon physical activity participation: evidence of a 'coastal effect'. *Australian and New Zealand Journal of Public Health* 1999;23:322-4.

96. Zhang R, Wulff H, Duan Y, Wagner P. Associations between the physical environment and park-based physical activity: A systematic review. *Journal of Sport and Health Science* 2019;8:412-21.
97. White MP, Wheeler BW, Herbert S, Alcock I, Depledge MH. Coastal proximity and physical activity: Is the coast an under-appreciated public health resource? *Preventive Medicine* 2014;69:135-40.
98. Vert C, Nieuwenhuijsen M, Gascon M, et al. Health Benefits of Physical Activity Related to an Urban Riverside Regeneration. *International journal of environmental research and public health* 2019;16:462.
99. White MP, Elliott LR, Wheeler BW, Fleming LE. Neighbourhood greenspace is related to physical activity in England, but only for dog owners. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2018;174:18-23.
100. Mitchell R. Is physical activity in natural environments better for mental health than physical activity in other environments? *Social Science & Medicine* 2013;91:130-4.
101. Pasanen TP, Tyrväinen L, Korpela KM. The Relationship between Perceived Health and Physical Activity Indoors, Outdoors in Built Environments, and Outdoors in Nature. *Applied Psychology: Health and Well-Being* 2014;6:324-46.
102. Tsigos C, Chrousos GP. Hypothalamic–pituitary–adrenal axis, neuroendocrine factors and stress. *Journal of psychosomatic research* 2002;53:865-71.
103. Dhabhar FS. Effects of stress on immune function: the good, the bad, and the beautiful. *Immunologic Research* 2014;58:193-210.
104. Sharma VK, Singh TG. Chronic Stress And Diabetes : Interwoven Pathologies. *Current diabetes reviews* 2019.
105. Madhu S, Siddiqui A, Desai N, Sharma S, Bansal A. Chronic stress, sense of coherence and risk of type 2 diabetes . *Diabetes & Metabolic Syndrome: Clinical Research & Reviews* 2019;13:18-23.
106. Gidlow CJ, Randall J, Gillman J, Smith GR, Jones MV. Natural environments and chronic stress measured by hair cortisol. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2016;148:61-7.
107. Park BJ, Tsunetsugu Y, Kasetani T, Kagawa T, Miyazaki Y. The physiological effects of Shinrin-yoku (taking in the forest atmosphere or forest bathing): evidence from field experiments in 24 forests across Japan. *Environmental health and preventive medicine* 2010;15:18.
108. Ward Thompson C, Roe J, Aspinall P, Mitchell R, Clow A, Miller D. More green space is linked to less stress in deprived communities: Evidence from salivary cortisol patterns. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 2012;105:221-9.
109. Aspinall P, Mavros P, Coyne R, Roe J. The urban brain: analysing outdoor physical activity with mobile EEG. *Br J Sports Med* 2015;49:272-6.
110. Bratman GN, Hamilton JP, Hahn KS, Daily GC, Gross JJ. Nature experience reduces rumination and subgenual prefrontal cortex activation. *Proceedings of the national academy of sciences* 2015;112:8567-72.
111. Van den Berg AE, Maas J, Verheij RA, Groenewegen PP. Green space as a buffer between stressful life events and health. *Social science & medicine* 2010;70:1203-10.
112. Stigsdotter UK, Ekholm O, Schipperijn J, Toftager M, Kamper-Jørgensen F, Randrup TB. Health promoting outdoor environments-Associations between green space, and health, health-related quality of life and stress based on a Danish national representative survey. *Scandinavian Journal of Public Health* 2010.
113. Nutsford D, Pearson AL, Kingham S, Reitsma F. Residential exposure to visible blue space (but not green space) associated with lower psychological distress in a capital city. *Health & Place* 2016;39:70-8.
114. Egorov AI, Griffin SM, Converse RR, et al. Vegetated land cover near residence is associated with reduced allostatic load and improved biomarkers of neuroendocrine, metabolic and immune functions. *Environmental research* 2017;158:508-21.
115. Yeager RA, Smith TR, Bhatnagar A. Green environments and cardiovascular health. *Trends in Cardiovascular Medicine* 2019.
116. Paquet C, Coffee NT, Haren MT, et al. Food environment, walkability, and public open spaces are associated with incident development of cardio-metabolic risk factors in a biomedical cohort. *Health & Place* 2014;28:173-6.

117. Dalton AM, Jones AP, Sharp SJ, Cooper AJ, Griffin S, Wareham NJ. Residential neighbourhood greenspace is associated with reduced risk of incident diabetes in older people: a prospective cohort study. *BMC public health* 2016;16:1171.
118. Thiering E, Markevych I, Brüske I, et al. Associations of residential long-term air pollution exposures and satellite-derived greenness with insulin resistance in German adolescents. *Environmental health perspectives* 2016;124:1291.
119. Astell-Burt T, Feng X. Urban green space, tree canopy and prevention of cardiometabolic diseases: a multilevel longitudinal study of 46 786 Australians. *International Journal of Epidemiology* 2019. [published online November 13, 2019]. doi:10.1093/ije/dyz239
120. Lin B-C, Yen Y-T, Lao XQ, Chen Y-H, Chan T-C. Association between neighborhood greenspace and fasting plasma glucose from a large cohort study in Taiwan. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening* 2019;44:126439.
121. de Keijzer C, Basagaña X, Tonne C, et al. Long-term exposure to greenspace and metabolic syndrome: A Whitehall II study. *Environmental Pollution* 2019;255:113231.
122. Bodicoat DH, O'Donovan G, Dalton AM, et al. The association between neighbourhood greenspace and type 2 diabetes in a large cross-sectional study. *BMJ open* 2014;4:e006076.
123. Astell-Burt T, Feng X, Kolt GS. Is Neighborhood Green Space Associated With a Lower Risk of Type 2 Diabetes? Evidence From 267,072 Australians. *Diabetes care* 2014;37:197-201.
124. Maas J, Verheij RA, de Vries S, Spreeuwenberg P, Schellevis FG, Groenewegen PP. Morbidity is related to a green living environment. *Journal of epidemiology and community health* 2009;63:967-73.
125. Ulmer JM, Wolf KL, Backman DR, et al. Multiple health benefits of urban tree canopy: The mounting evidence for a green prescription. *Health & Place* 2016;42:54-62.
126. Klomp maker JO, Janssen NA, Bloemsma LD, et al. Associations of combined exposures to surrounding green, air pollution, and road traffic noise with cardiometabolic diseases. *Environmental Health Perspectives* 2019;127:087003.
127. Ihlebæk C, Aamodt G, Aradi R, Claussen B, Thorén KH. Association between urban green space and self-reported lifestyle-related disorders in Oslo, Norway. *Scandinavian journal of public health* 2018;46:589-96.
128. Müller G, Harhoff R, Rahe C, Berger K. Inner-city green space and its association with body mass index and prevalent type 2 diabetes: a cross-sectional study in an urban German city. *BMJ Open* 2018;8:e019062.
129. Yang B-Y, Markevych I, Heinrich J, et al. Associations of greenness with diabetes and glucose-homeostasis markers: The 33 Communities Chinese Health Study. *International Journal of Hygiene and Environmental Health* 2019;222:283-90.
130. Dadvand P, Poursafa P, Heshmat R, et al. Use of green spaces and blood glucose in children; a population-based CASPIAN-V study. *Environmental Pollution* 2018;243:1134-40.
131. Fan S, Xue Z, Yuan J, et al. Associations of Residential Greenness with Diabetes in Chinese Uyghur Adults. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 2019;16:5131.
132. Yang B-Y, Liu K-K, Markevych I, et al. Association between residential greenness and metabolic syndrome in Chinese adults. *Environment International* 2020;135:105388.
133. Plans E, Gullón P, Cebrecos A, et al. Density of Green Spaces and Cardiovascular Risk Factors in the City of Madrid: The Heart Healthy Hoods Study. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 2019;16:4918.
134. Tamosiunas A, Grazuleviciene R, Luksiene D, et al. Accessibility and use of urban green spaces, and cardiovascular health: findings from a Kaunas cohort study. *Environmental Health* 2014;13:20.
135. Brown SC, Lombard J, Wang K, et al. Neighborhood Greenness and Chronic Health Conditions in Medicare Beneficiaries. *American Journal of Preventive Medicine* 2016;51:78-89.
136. Groenewegen PP, Zock J-P, Spreeuwenberg P, et al. Neighbourhood social and physical environment and general practitioner assessed morbidity. *Health & Place* 2018;49:68-84.
137. Ngom R, Gosselin P, Blais C, Rochette L. Type and Proximity of Green Spaces Are Important for Preventing Cardiovascular Morbidity and Diabetes-A Cross-Sectional Study for Quebec, Canada. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health* 2016;13.
138. Twohig-Bennett C, Jones A. The health benefits of the great outdoors: A systematic review and meta-analysis of greenspace exposure and health outcomes. *Environmental Research* 2018;166:628-37.

139. Sørensen M, Andersen ZJ, Nordsborg RB, et al. Long-term exposure to road traffic noise and incident diabetes: a cohort study. *Environmental health perspectives* 2013;121:217-22.

CONCLUSIONS

TYPE 2 DIABETES

Lifestyle factors play a key role in the development of T2D. It has been shown that as many as three-quarters of all cases can be attributed to overweight, sedentariness, unhealthy diet and smoking, with excess weight being by far the most important risk factor. Diet is important since it influences weight, however, a direct link between individual dietary factors and T2D is also seen: Intake of whole grains and coffee is associated with a reduced risk, while sugar-sweetened beverages and processed meats such as sausage and bacon increase the risk.

Both experimental animal studies and epidemiological studies indicate that exposure to chemicals that are included in the group of PCBs, especially the DL-PCBs, and chlorinated pesticides, such as DDT and its metabolite DDE, increase the risk of T2D. Short-lived chemicals such as bisphenol A and phthalates have in cell and animal studies been shown to influence mechanisms of importance for glucose tolerance. However, there are too few epidemiological studies to conclude that these chemicals increase T2D risk in humans.

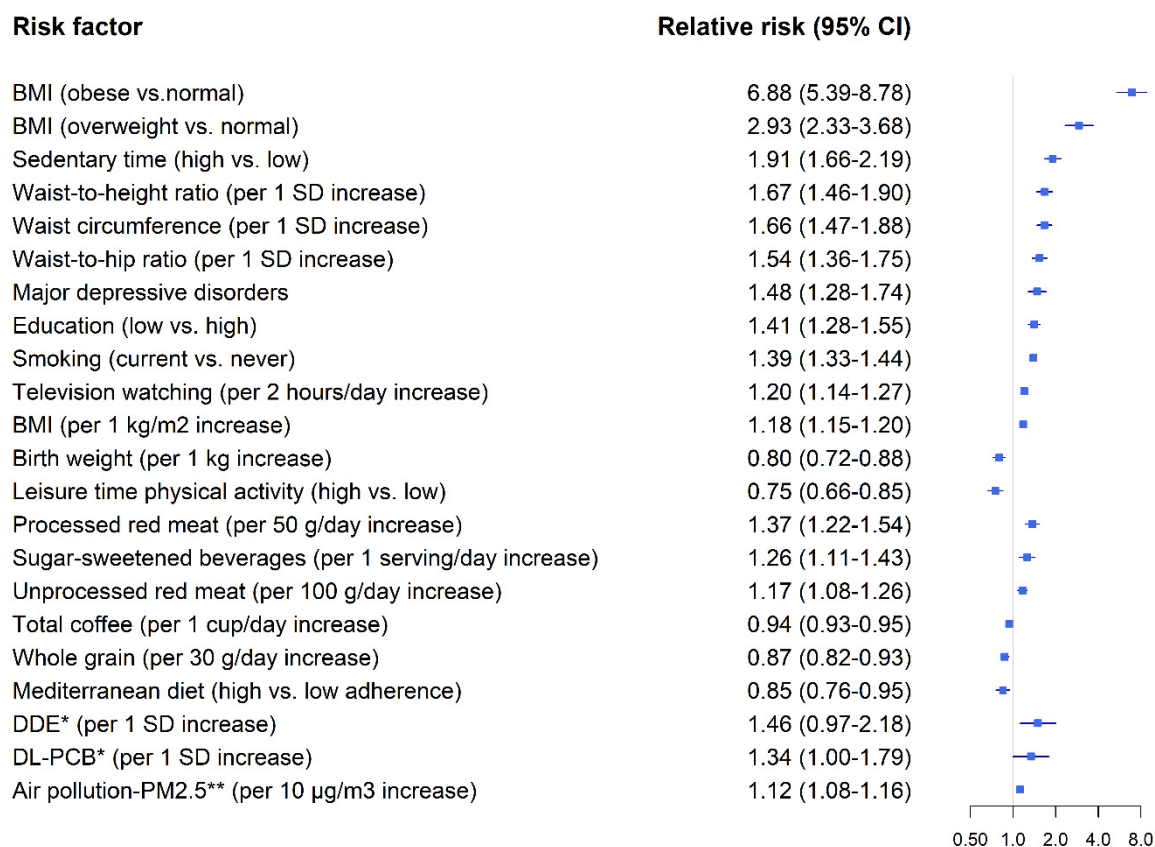
We are exposed to metals such as arsenic, cadmium, methylmercury and lead through food and/or drinking water. Data from experimental animal studies suggest that this could increase the risk of T2D. However, the epidemiological studies are few, contradictory and often methodologically weak. The most consistent finding is an increased risk related to high exposure to arsenic in drinking water, however, this applies to higher levels than those occurring in Sweden.

Epidemiological studies provide support that exposure to air pollution, especially fine particles, could increase the risk of T2D. Mechanistic studies show that these particles can lead to systemic inflammation, which can affect insulin sensitivity. Whether exposure to noise also increases the risk of T2D is not clear, although a few epidemiological studies point in this direction.

Living in greener neighbourhoods could potentially reduce the risk of T2D by stimulating physical activity and reducing stress. Some support for the hypothesis is provided by epidemiological studies, but the knowledge base is currently very limited.

The figure below (Figure 14) shows relative risks for lifestyle and environmental factors that, with strong support in the scientific literature, can be linked to the risk of T2D. The results primarily come from the most recent and relevant meta-analyses. The relative risks cannot easily be compared since they partly depend on the units used for the different risk factors, but the figure gives an overview of the state of knowledge. It is important to note that the importance of an individual factor for public health depends both on the risk associated with the exposure factor and the distribution of exposure in the population. As a result, a factor such as air pollution which is associated with a relatively small excess in risk, can still have a significant impact on public health if exposure is widespread. For T2D, being overweight is the dominant risk factor as it carries both high relative risk and is a common occurrence in the population. Obesity is also linked to an increased risk of autoimmune diabetes. Preventing obesity is thus a key public health measure to reduce diabetes.

Figure 14. Relative risk of type 2 diabetes in relation to the lifestyle and environmental factors with the strongest evidence.



*DL-PCBs- dioxin-like PCB. DDE- Dichlorodiphenyldichloroethylene, a metabolite of DDT. RR for DL-PCB and DDE are based on data from a Swedish study as there are no meta-analysis available.

**The concentration of PM_{2.5} in Swedish cities is close to 10 µg/m³.

AUTOIMMUNE DIABETES

For autoimmune forms of diabetes such as T1D in children and LADA, there is strong evidence that obesity increases the risks, and furthermore, that certain viral infections increase the risk of T1D. Several other lifestyle and dietary factors have been linked to the risk of autoimmune diabetes in children or adults, but there is not enough evidence to draw any definite conclusions. Regarding environmental factors such as chemicals, metals, air pollution, noise and proximity to urban greenness, their potential role in the development of autoimmune diabetes is largely unexplored.

RESEARCH NEEDS

LIFESTYLE AND DIET

- There is a need to continue exploration of the potential influence of lifestyle and dietary factors on the development and promotion of autoimmunity leading to T1D and autoimmune diabetes in adults.
- Interaction between lifestyle/dietary factors and genetic susceptibility needs to be investigated in relation to both T2D and autoimmune diabetes. Such information may help in identifying individuals that are susceptible to risk factors and for whom lifestyle intervention may be particularly beneficial.
- More high-quality studies are needed of the relationship between diet and T2D, including innovative study designs and novel methods to increase the possibilities of inferring causality, e.g. Mendelian randomization studies. There is also a need for intervention studies on the influence of diet on incidence of T2D as well as underlying mechanisms, e.g. effects on insulin sensitivity and beta cell function.
- Contemporary research indicates that T2D is a heterogeneous disease encompassing subgroups with different pathophysiology. By studying lifestyle and dietary factors in relation to these different subgroups it may be possible to identify lifestyle risk factors that are concealed in analyses of heterogeneous patient groups.

CHEMICALS

- Conclusions regarding the contribution to T2D risk from exposure to **POPs** are primarily hampered by difficulties in distinguishing between potential contributions from different compounds together with covarying risk factors. Research is needed to further investigate how the interplay between BMI, exposure and persistence of chemicals could affect the risk of developing T2D.
- Currently, conclusions about to what extent exposure to non-persistent environmental chemicals, such as bisphenols and phthalates, could contribute to T2D risk are hampered by limitations in the exposure assessment of these short-lived chemicals. High quality prospective studies with repeated measurement of the exposure would provide more confidence in conclusions.
- Better understanding of mechanisms for the association between exposure to both persistent and non-persistent environmental chemicals and T2D would overcome some of the uncertainties caused by confounding and increase confidence in conclusions. Potential mechanisms by which environmental chemicals could contribute to the risk of diabetes need to be further elucidated, e.g. by further mechanistic studies in vitro and development of adverse outcome pathways.

METALS

- For all metals there is a need for high quality prospective studies at low-to-moderate exposure levels, using well-established individual exposure biomarkers, reliable diagnosis of T2D and including information about well-established risk factors. For arsenic it is highly important to consider interactions with the metabolism of arsenic.

- For all metals there is a need for research that can disentangle the potential interplay between exposure, BMI/obesity, and the development of T2D.
- Future experimental studies investigating the influence of metals on diabetes risk should use doses that are of relevance to human exposure, and the actual internal dose should always be assessed. For arsenic, it is also highly important to consider that the metabolism varies between humans and different animal species.
- Potential mechanisms by which metals can cause or contribute to T2D needs to be clarified.

AIR POLLUTION AND NOISE

- Evidence on air pollution effects on T2D risk is mostly available for PM_{2.5}. More research is needed on the role of other air pollution components as well as of emissions from certain sources, such as local combustion and road dust on T2D risk.
- More studies are needed on the association between exposure to different transportation noise sources and T2D. Preferably the studies should involve assessment of sleep disturbances and stress reactions to shed light on etiological mechanisms.
- Interactions between air pollution and noise from road traffic in relation to T2D development should be investigated as both these exposures have been associated with increased risks and they often occur together.
- Population attributable risks for T2D related to air pollution and noise need to be estimated, which necessitates accurate assessment of population exposures.

GREENESS

- There is a need for prospective studies to clarify whether urban greenness may reduce the risk of T2D.
- Future studies on the association between urban greenness and diabetes risk need to consider both quantitative and qualitative aspects of greenness, the influence of potential confounders such as overweight/obesity and air pollution and use a stringent definition of the outcome.

GENERAL

- To minimize risks of selection bias, the epidemiological studies on environmental exposures and T2D need to have a high quality of the ascertainment of disease occurrence in the study bases. This has often not been the case and is particularly difficult because many cases of T2D remain undiagnosed.
- Common to all environmental exposures is that very few studies have investigated their role for development of immunological types of diabetes, such as T1D and LADA. This needs to be addressed both in high quality longitudinal epidemiological as well as in experimental studies, where etiological mechanisms can better be elucidated.

ABBREVIATIONS

AhR	Aryl hydrocarbon receptor
BFRs	Brominated flame-retardants
BMI	Body Mass Index
BPA	Bisphenol A
BPS	Bisphenol S
CI	Confidence interval
CHD	Coronary heart disease
CVD	Cardiovascular disease
DASH	Dietary Approaches to Stop Hypertension
DDE	Dichlorodiphenyldichloroethylene
DDT	Dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane
DHA	Docosahexaenoic acid
DL	Dioxin-like
DMA	Dimethylarsinic acid
ED	Endocrine disruptor
EFSA	European Food Safety Authority
EPA	Eicosapentaenoic acid
HbA1c	Glycated haemoglobin
HCB	Hexachlorobenzene
HOMA	Homeostasis Model Assessment
HR	Hazard Ratio
IQR	Inter quartile range
IR	Insulin resistance
KNHANES	Korean National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey
LADA	Latent autoimmune diabetes in adults
MUFA	Monounsaturated fatty acid
NDVI	Normalized Difference Vegetation Index
NHANES	National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey
NO ₂	Nitrogen dioxide
OR	Odds ratio
PAR	Population attributable risk
PBDE	Polybrominated diphenyl ethers
PCB	Polychlorinated biphenyl
PFAS	Perfluoroalkyl and polyfluoroalkyl substances

PFOA	Perfluorooctanoic acid
PFOS	Perfluorooctane sulphonate
PM	Particulate matter
POP	Persistent organic pollutants
PUFA	Polyunsaturated fatty acid
RCT	Randomized clinical trial
ROS	Reactive oxygen species
RR	Relative risk
SD	Standard deviation
SFA	Saturated fatty acid
T1D	Type 1 diabetes
T2D	Type 2 diabetes
TWI	Tolerable weekly intake

Institutet för miljömedicin
Box 210
171 77 Stockholm
<http://ki.se/IMM>